ALT- UND MITTELENGLISCHE TEXTE

HERAUSGEGEBEN VON

L. MORSBACH

UND

F. HOLTHAUSEN O. PROF. A. D. UNIVERSITÄT GÖTTINGEN O. PROF. A. D. UNIVERSITÄT KIEL

== 6 ==

DIE MITTELENGLISCHE GREGORIUSLEGENDE

HERAUSGEGEBEN

VON

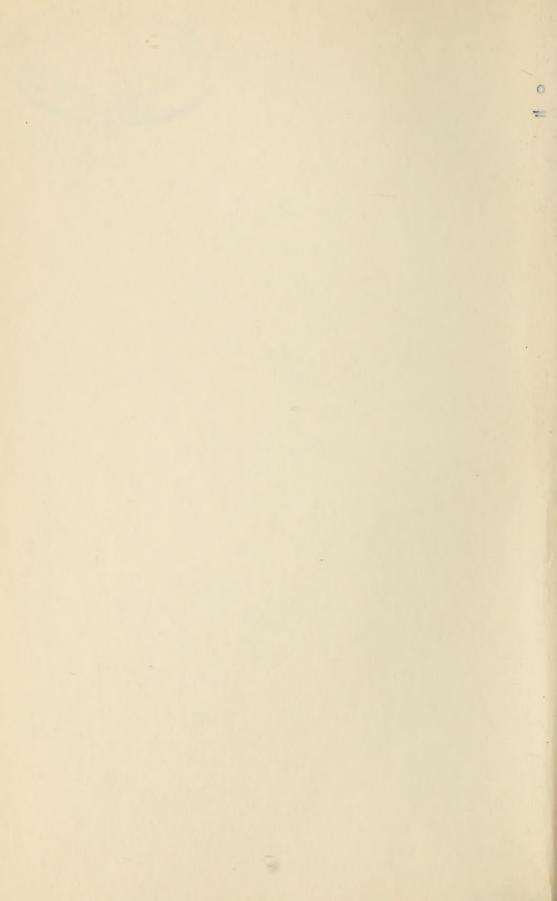
CARL KELLER



HEIDELBERG CARL WINTER'S UNIVERSITÄTSBUCHHANDLUNG **NEW YORK** G. E. STECHERT & Co. 1914

Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2011 with funding from University of Ottawa





ALT- UND MITTELENGLISCHE TEXTE

HERAUSGEGEBEN VON

L. MORSBACH UND PROF. A. D. UNIVERSITÄT GÖTTINGEN O. PROF. A. D. UNIVERSITÄT KIEL

F. HOLTHAUSEN

DIE MITTELENGLISCHE GREGORIUSLEGENDE

HERAUSGEGEBEN

VON

CARL KELLER



HEIDELBERG CARL WINTERS UNIVERSITÄTSBUCHHANDLUNG

> **NEW YORK** G. E. STECHERT & Co.

> > 1914

Verlags-Nr. 1014.



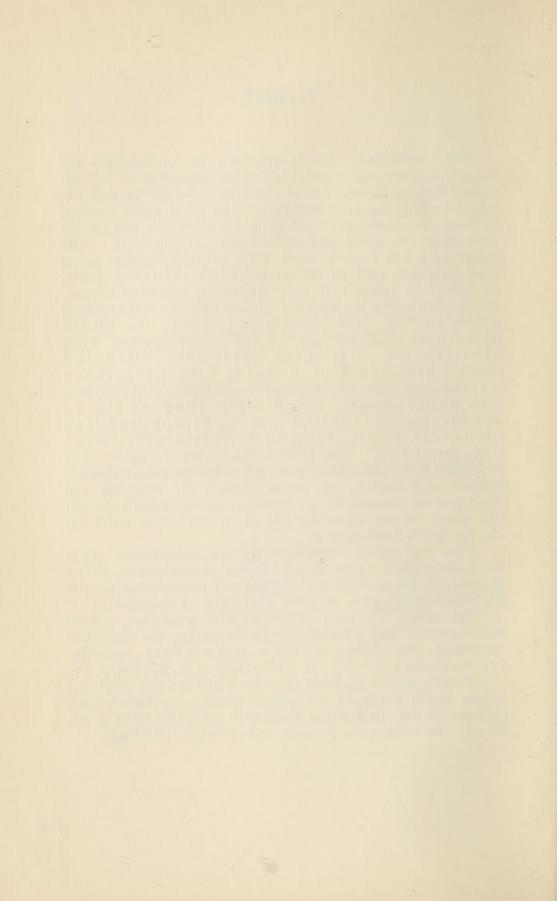
Vorwort.

vorliegende Parallelausgabe der mittelenglischen Gregoriuslegende soll in erster Linie eine Grundlage für textkritische Übungen bieten. Aus diesem Grunde ist die handschriftliche Überlieferung auch äußerlich möglichst gewahrt worden. So wurde von jeglicher Interpunktierung abgesehen und nur im Versanfang der große Anfangsbuchstabe durchgeführt. Besserungen von Schreibfehlern, textkritische Vorschläge sowie Quellenangaben sind in die Anmerkungen unter dem Texte, auf welche in jedem Falle ein * hindeutet, verwiesen worden. Die im Mittelenglischen üblichen handschriftlichen Abkürzungen wurden im Text durch Kursivdruck aufgelöst. Das Zeichen $ih\bar{u}$ ist durch Jesu, das lange i durch J wiedergegeben. Vom Schreiber durchstrichene Worte oder Zeilen sind in [], übergeschriebene Worte bzw. Buchstaben in () eingeklammert. Die einzelnen Handschriften sind strophenweise parallel gedruckt. Von Strophe 1-63 ist Ms. V., von Strophe 64-183 Ms. C und von Strophe 184-189 wieder Ms. V. grundlegend für die textkritische Untersuchung. Alle lexikalischen, etymologischen und sachlichen Fragen beantworten die Wörterbücher von Stratmann, Mätzner und Murray, alle grammatischen die Satzlehre von Koch und die Grammatik von Mätzner. Infolgedessen habe ich von einem Glossar abgesehen und die Anmerkungen meist auf die Textkritik beschränkt.

Über die weitere Verbreitung der Gregoriuslegende geben die ausführlichen Literaturangaben bei Holtermann "Über Sprache, Poetik und Stil der altenglischen Gregoriuslegende des Auchinleck-Ms.", Diss. Münster 1882, § 2—4 Auskunft.

Vgl. ferner Neussell "Über die altfranzösischen, mittelhochdeutschen und mittelenglischen Fassungen der Sage von Gregorius", Diss. Halle a. S. 1886, p. 1—6 und Paul "Gregorius von Hartmann von Aue", III. Aufl., Halle a. S., S. 1906, p. IV.

Endlich möchte ich auch an dieser Stelle meinem verehrten Lehrer Herrn Professor Holthausen meinen wärmsten Dank aussprechen für die bei der Korrektur geleistete Hilfe sowie für alle die vorliegende Ausgabe betreffenden Ratschläge.



Inhalt.

	Seite
Vorwort (Einrichtung der Ausgabe)	III
Einleitung (§1 Handschriften, §2 Quelle, §3 Handschrif-	
tenverhältnis, § 4 Dialekt, Zeit, Metrik)VI-	XIV
Text mit Anmerkungen	-195

Einleitung.

(Vgl. hierzu meine Dissertation "Einleitung zu einer kritischen Ausgabe der mittelenglischen Gregoriuslegende", Kiel 1909.)

- § 1. Handschriften. Die Legende von Gregorius auf dem Steine ist im Englischen in vier Handschriften erhalten, die sämtlich der mittelenglischen Periode angehören. Es sind dies:
- 1. C. = Ms. Cotton Cleop. D IX fol. 153 v 1—161 v 2, von zwei Händen geschrieben, von Horstmann in Herrigs Archiv L VII, 59 herausgegeben. Der erste Teil (C. I. 1—354), eine spätere Umdichtung, gehört wohl dem Ende des 14. Jahrhunderts an. Der Hauptteil (C. II.) ist dem Ende des 13. Jahrhunderts zuzuweisen.
- 2. V. = Ms. Vernon (zirka 1370—1380) fol. 45 r 1—47 r 2 veröffentlichte ebenfalls Horstmann in Herrigs Archiv LV, 407 ff.
- 3. A. = Ms. Auchinleck (Mitte 14. Jahrh.) fol. 1 r-6 v, die am längsten bekannte Fassung der Legende, ist zweimal gedruckt worden, zuerst von Turnbull: "Legendae Catholicae: A Lytle Boke of Seyntlie Gestes", Edinburg 1840 (p. 1—47), später noch einmal von Schulz: "Die englische Gregorlegende nach dem Auchinleck Ms.", Dissertation und Ausgabe Königsberg 1876 (ein Teil von 245—368 ist in Zupitza-Schippers Übungsbuch aufgenommen). Die Ausgabe enthält Anmerkungen und ein Glossar.
 - 4. R. = Ms. Rawl. Poetry 225 (15. Jahrh.), s. § 3.
- § 2. Quelle. Die Quelle der me. Gregoriuslegende ist ohne Zweifel die altfranzösische Gregoriuslegende, die in sieben Handschriften auf uns gekommen ist. Über das Handschriftenverhältnis zwischen Quelle und Nachdichtung läßt sich bis heute Bestimmtes nicht sagen, da eine kritische Ausgabe der afz. Legende fehlt. Die me. Legende muß jedoch auf eine sehr gute afz. Fassung zurückgehen, der sich der me. Verfasser recht genau angeschlossen hat. Für die Textkritik ist das afz. Quellenmaterial jedenfalls ein sicherer Leitfaden. Um den Mangel

einer kritischen Ausgabe der afz. Quelle einigermaßen zu heben, zog ich, wenn eben möglich, folgende zwei afz. Handschriften zur Textkritik heran:

- 1. T. = Ms. Tours 927, fol. 109, ed. von Luzarche, Tours 1854.
 - 2. Eg. = Ms. Egerton 612, fol. 75, Brit. Mus.

Kleinere Bruchstücke von Eg. finden sich gedruckt bei Bieling "Ein Beitrag zur Überlieferung der Gregorlegende", Jahresbericht der Sophienrealschule, Berlin 1874. Ich vervollständigte dieselben im Brit. Museum. Den umgearbeiteten Schluß des Egerton Ms. ergänzte ich aus dem bei Luzarche gedruckten kleinen Bruchstück der Hs. B² = Arsenal 3527, fol. 155. Näheres siehe Diss. Kapitel II.

§ 3. Handschriftenverhältnis. In meiner Dissertation sind Mss. C., V. und A. bereits eingehend besprochen und auf ihr Verhältnis zu einander untersucht worden. Leider ist seiner Zeit Ms. R., auf welches W. Heuser in seiner Besprechung einer neuen Version der Theophilussage nach dem Ms. Rawl. Poetry 225, Englische Studien XXXII, p. 5 kurz hinweist, unberücksichtigt geblieben.

Der Handschriftenkatolog der Bodleian Library, Oxford

führt das Ms. Rawl. Poetry unter 14 716 auf:

"In English, on paper (Mss. C., V., A. sind auf Pergament geschrieben): written in the 15 th cent.: $12^3/_8 \times 9^1/_8$ in., 11+123 leaves; imperfect. Lives of Saints & c. in English verse, part of the well-known South English Legendary: Stt. Katherine (wanting the beginning: beg. 'Vpon that othir day wel sone to hym cam the knyght Porphir'), Barbara, pope Clement, 'Hic incipit historia quomodo Tiofelus vendidit animam suam diabolo & quomodo per sanctam Mariam deliberatus fuit' (fol. 11, beg. 'Listenyth both grate & smal', at end 'Explicit Tyofle'), Simon and Jude, Eustacius, A Life of our Lord (? fol. 24: beg. 'Whan men herin telle'), Nicholas, James the Greater, Thomas of Canterbury (fol. 53, 93 v), on All Souls Day (fol. 90), Stephen, John the Evangelist, pope Gregory, & c. Fol. 115 is a liturgical leaf, partly Latin. The whole volume is worn and rubbed, and in many places fragmentary or wrongly bound".

Die Gregoriuslegende umfaßt fol. 105 r —114 v. Der folgenden Untersuchung, die den Text des Ms. Rawl. poetry der Gregoriuslegende (R.) in das in meiner Disseration p. 33 aufgestellte Handschriftenverhältnis der Mss. V., A. und C. einreihen soll, liegt eine von der Clarendon Press, Oxford besorgte Photographie zugrunde. Die anderen Hss. wurden an Ort und Stelle kollationiert. Leider weist das Ms. R. gerade an zweifelhafteren

Stellen des Textes drei größere Lücken auf. Infolgedessen bekommen wir zehn Teile von verschiedener Überlieferungsgüte, und zwar unterstützen sich:

Im I. Teil:

C. I., V. u. R. — C. I. 124, V. 192, R. 204 A. u. C. II. fehlen.

Im II. Teil:

C. I. u. V. — C. I. 160, V. 268 R., A. u. C. II. fehlen.

Im III. Teil:

C. I., V. u. A. — C. I. 354, V. 516, A.244 R. u. C. II. fehlen.

Im IV. Teil:

C. II., V. u. A. — C. II. 634, V. 806, A. 532 R. fehlt.

Im V. Teil:

C. II., V., A. u. R. — C. II. 1044, V. 1218, Keine Hs. fehlt. A. 944, R. 632

Im VI. Teil:

C. II., V. u. A. — C. II. 1156, V. 1330, A. 1056 R. fehlt.

Im VII. Teil:

C. II. u. V. — C. II. 1188, V. 1362 R. u. A. fehlen.

Im VIII. Teil:

C. II., V. u. R. — C. II. 1272, V. 1438, R. 704 A. fehlt.

Im IX. Teil:

C. II. u. V. — C. II. 1312, V. 1470 R. u. A. fehlen.

Im X. Teil:

V.: - V. 1500 R., A. u. C. II. fehlen.

Nur Teil V kann für die Aufstellung eines Stammbaumes aller vier Handschriften in Betracht kommen. Ein flüchtiger Vergleich ergibt schon, daß R. zur Gruppe V. A. gehört, mithin C. II seine schon früher charakterisierte Stellung als beste Handschrift bewahrt. (Vgl. Diss. p. 10 ff.). Beispiele: 1. V. 892, A. 618, R. 290 // C. 720 (s. Diss. p. 13,11); 2. V. 990, A. 716, R. 388 // C. 818 (s. Diss. p. 14,13); 3. V. 991—998, A. 717—724, R. 389—396 // C. 819—826 (s. Diss. p. 14,14); 4. V. 1063, 1064, A. 789, 790, R. 461, 462 // C. 891, 892 (s. Diss. p. 15,15); 5. V. 1139, A. 865, R. 553 // C. 965 (s. Diss. p. 15,17). Hingewiesen

sei auch auf 6. V. 896, A. 622, R. 294 // C. 724. C. stützt franz. T. 67, 1: E 'devant' la dame amenez); 7. V. 1215, A. 941, R. 629 (nur drei Hebungen) // C. 1041 (regelrecht vier Hbg.); 8. V. 1216, A. 942, R. 630 // C. 1042 (C. stützt franz. T. 96: Que XVII 'ans' i fu Gregoire).

Allein die weitere Untersuchung zeigt, daß R. durchaus nicht alle gemeinsamen Eigentümlichkeiten bzw. Fehler der Gruppe V. A. teilt, daß R. vielmehr in einer recht beträchtlichen Zahl von Fällen mit den Lesarten von C. übereinstimmt, d. h. originelle Lesarten führt, auch dann, wenn V. und A. offenbar zusammengehen. Beispiele: 1. C. 717, R. 287 // V. 889, A. 615; 2. C. 809, 810, R. 379, 380 // V. 981, 982, A. 707/708; 3. C. 990, R. 578 // V. 1164, A. 890 (vgl. Diss. p. 16, 18); (vgl. außerdem) 4. C. 677, R. 247 // V. 849, A. 575; 5. C. 726, R. 296 // V. 898, A. 624; 6. C. 764, R. 334 // V. 936, A. 662; 7. C. 806, R. 376 // V. 978, A. 704; 8. C. 840, R. 410 // V. 1012, A. 738; 9. C. 938, R. 508 // V. 1010, A. 836; 10. C. 870, R. 440 // V. 1042, A. 768; 11. C. 895, R. [464] // V. 1067, A. 793; 12. C. 917, R. 487 // V. 1089, A. 815; 13. C. 988, R. 576 // V. 1162, A. 888; 14. C. 993, R. 581 // V. 1167, A. 893; 15. C. 1016, R. 604 // V. 1190, A. 916; 16. C. 1018, R. 606 // V. 1192, A. 918; 17. C. 1021, R. 609 // V. 1195, A. 921; 18. C. 1023, R. 611 // V. 1197, A. 923; 19. C. 1025, R. 613 // V. 1199, A. 925; 20. C. 1036, R. 624 // V. 1210, A. 936. Es ließen sich leicht noch mehr Beispiele beibringen, so daß man zunächst geneigt ist, R. so nahe an C. heranzurücken, wie V. an A.; diese Zweifel werden jedoch zerstreut durch die Fälle, in denen R. mit V. geht und A. zu C. hält. Dadurch wird die Klarheit des Handschriftenverhältnisses bedeutend getrübt, da R. sich nunmehr als Mischhandschrift kennzeichnet. Beispiele: 1. V. 820, R. 218 // C. 648, A. 546; 2. V. 824, R. 222 // C. 652, A. 550; 3. V. 899, R. 297 // C. 727, A. 625; 4. V. 934, R. 332, // C. 762, A. 660; 5. V. 947, R. 345 // C. 775, A. 673; (vgl. auch) 6. V. 962, R. 360 // C. 790, A. 688; 7. V. 977, R. 375 // C. 805, A. 703; 8. V. 1121, R. 535 (5 Hebungen) // C. 949, A. 847 (regelrecht vier Hebungen); 9. V. 1128, R. 542 // C. 956, A. 854. Erwähnt seien auch folgende Fälle, in denen A. ausscheidet: 10. V. 865, R. 263 // C. 693 (vgl. franz. T. 58: Grigoire est el front 'devant'); 11. V. 1377 im Reim, R. 647 i. R. // C. 1203 i. R. (C. bewahrt das ursprüngliche Schema 4 ab); 12. Die nach dem franz. Text (s. Diss. p. 28,4) als echt erwiesene Strophe C. 1209-1216 fehlt V. und R. Ebenso lassen V. und R. eine halbe Strophe, die der Reim bei C. 1229—1232 als ursprünglich erweist, zwischen V. 1394/95 bzw. R. 664/65 aus. Sehr große Verwandtschaft zeigt V. u. R.

auch im ersten Teil, wo beide Handschriften neben dem fast unbrauchbaren, umgearbeiteten ersten Teil von C. (C. I) allein zur Verfügung stehen und daher grundlegend für die Textkritik Mutmaßlich schlechte Überlieferungen sind folgende Reime, da das außer einigen zweifelhaften Ausnahmen regelmäßig auftretende Reimschema 4 ab ist: 1. V. 9-16, R. 9-16; 2. V. 25-36, R. 25-36; (R. u. V. haben offenbar in dieser zwölfzeiligen Strophe vier neugebildete Verse); 3. V. 57-64, R. 57-64; 4. V. 65-72, R. 65-72 (R. 67 hat 'dreuen' höchstwahrscheinlich an Stelle eines schlechten Reimes gesetzt: dreuen (P. P. zu ae. drífan) ist nördl. Schreibung und wohl für 'brouht' der Vorlage eingeführt. Danach hätten V. u. R. durch ihre Vorlage einen gemeinsamen Fehler übernommen, denn das Original dürfte sicher 'icore' gelesen haben. Beachtenswert ist ferner die Veränderung der Reime in der zweiten Strophenhälfte bei 1. V. 73-80, R. 73-80; 2. V. 125-132, R. 137-144. (Die ursprünglichen Reime blicken bei V. im Versinnern z. T. noch durch) 3. V. 141-148, R. 153-160; 4. Der für unser Denkmal ausgeschlossene südliche Reim: i-teld (P. P): held (III. Sg. Prät. Ind.) in der Halb-Strophe V. 89/92 findet sich auch bei R. 97/100.

Es erübrigt, nur noch einige Lesarten zu betrachten, welche die Annahme näherer Beziehungen von R. zu A. nahe legen; doch ist die Zahl dieser Fälle so gering und ihre Beweiskraft so schwach, daß ich ihnen keine Bedeutung zumessen möchte: Vgl. 1. A. 735, R. 407 // V. 1009, C. 837; 2. A. 780, R. 452 // V. 1054, C. 882; 3. A. 784, R. 456 // V. 1058, C. 886; 4. A. 868, R. 556 // V. 1142, C. 968; 5. A. 898, R. 586 // V. 1172, C. 998; 6. A. 900, R. 588 // V. 1174, C. 1000.

Es ist selbstverständlich, daß diese Beispiele keine Sicherheit verbürgen können für eine noch nähere Verwandtschaft zwischen A. u. R., als sie durch ihre Zugehörigkeit zur Grundhandschrift der Gruppe V. A. R. bereits besteht, da die Übereinstimmungen zu leicht auf Zufall beruhen können. Ein Beispiel, wie leicht äußerliche Übereinstimmungen mit Lesarten anderer Handschriften herbeigeführt werden, liefert R. 294 (cuntasse durchstrichen neben lady) // C. 724 // V. 896, A. 622. Es wäre Torheit daraus eine Verwandtschaft zwischen C. u. R. herleiten zu wollen, da der Reim R. zu V. u. A. stellt, während C. das Original repräsentiert (vgl. mit C. franz. T 67,¹: E devant la dame amenez).

Als Endergebnis erscheint demnach:

I. V. A. R. haben denselben Ursprung x.

II. V. A. gehen für sich auf eine Handschrift y der Gruppe x zurück, während R. in diesen Fällen näher zu x, d. h. zu O.

(Original) bzw. C. steht.

III. R. wahrt jedoch seinen Wert nicht, sondern benutzt Lesarten von V., bzw. einer verwandten Version von V., die A. nicht kennt und übernimmt damit eine Anzahl offenbar unori-

gineller Lesarten, die A. bzw. y noch nicht hatte.

Besonders deutlich zeigt eine Stelle aus Teil I, daß Ms. R. eine Mischversion ist, nämlich R. 105—108. Diese vier Zeilen sind sozusagen eingekeilt in eine Strophe, die dieselben Verstellungen in den Reimen aufweist wie V. [vgl. R. 101—112 im Reim und V. 93—100 im Reim], und werden von C. I 66, 68 im Reim gestützt (s. Diss. p. 31). Auch das Französische spricht von 'uesture': vgl. Eg. 122:

Lur uesture sunt cummune Et lur esquiele tut une, Ensemble burent dun uaissel Et si taillerent dun cultel.

Über etwaige Zwischenstufen im Stammbaum der Handschriften dürfte die Orthographie Aufschluß geben (vgl. auch § 4):

Für die von nördlich mittelländischer Hand geschriebene Version A. ist eine in südlicher Orthographie geschriebene Vorlage u anzusetzen (vgl. Diss. p. 61).

V. verrät einen südlichen Abschreiber und wird von einer in nördlicher Orthographie geschriebenen Vorlage v herzuleiten sein.

C., obwohl von südlicher Hand geschrieben, scheint eine Kopie wenn nicht des Originals, so doch einer guten Abschrift desselben zu sein.

R. muß als Vorlage eine in einem anderen Dialekt geschriebene Fassung z gehabt haben: so findet sich z. B. die III. Sg. Präs. Ind. auf-s und auf-b, vgl. R. 59, 64, 401, 403, 404; 448, 593; 464, 488, 542, 587 mit R. 71, 490, 505, 637, 642, 668; 148, 265; 154, 279, 582. Vgl. auch Imperative Sg. auf-s wie R. 402, 517 mit Plur. auf-b wie R. 10, 95. Die II. Sg. Präs. Ind. findet sich neben gewöhnlichem-(e)st nur einmal auf-s in R. 57. Als P. P. erscheint (y)teld, R. 98, 282 neben told R. 395., vgl. auch Präs. Sg. III. telde R. 185, 398, 435, 634 neben tolde 208 im Reim. Als nördlicher Infinitiv sei R. 347 vndirfangen (l. fon): don: son: anon erwähnt. Der Nom. des Personalpron. ist stets bey, der Akk. gewöhnlich hem, doch findet sich R. 124 einmal them. Als Possessivpron. III. Plur. steht hir neben beir, vgl. R. 119, 122, 127. Als Demonstrativpron. Nom., Akk. Plur. findet sich

Po R. 278, 378. Neben ilke R. 87, 91, 188, swilk 106, 334 steht swiche 340. Vgl. auch folg. Reime: 1. R. 61//V. 61; 2. R. 67; 3. R. 85, 87 // V. 85, 87; 4. R. 406 (neben dyed im Innern von R. 82).

Trotzdem darf die Heimat der Vorlage nicht zu weit von derjenigen der Kopie angesetzt werden, denn ae. a + einf. Vokal ist stets durch a wiedergegeben, und ae. y erscheint mit Ausnahme von cherche R. 210, 213 neben chirche 343, 689 und nördl. mekil R. 252 stets als i, y in der Orthographie. Lehrreich ist, daß R. die originellere Lesart [464] durchstreicht und durch eine offenbar eigne, neue Zeile 465 ersetzt, deren Inhalt aus dem nächsten Verse des Originals vorweggenommen ist. Der Reim 'heye': heuy ist südlich, die Orthographie mittelländisch. Nicht unmöglich ist, daß der Schreiber, der, wie später gezeigt wird, wenig metrisches Gefühl hat, hèye (diphthong. Ausspr.): hèuŷ reimen wollte. (V. 1067 reimt bi: sori).

Nach allem scheint es, daß der Schreiber aus dem östlichen Mittellande stammte und daß seine Vorlage nicht allzu weit von der Grenze des Nordens und Mittellandes zu suchen ist.

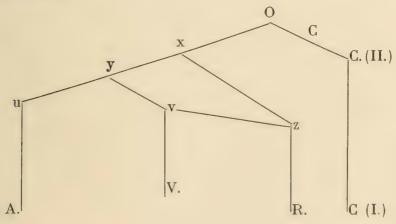
Es bleibt nun noch ein Letztes zu tun: die Zuverlässigkeit und den Wert des Ms. R. für die Textkritik festzustellen. Der größte Mangel der Handschrift R. ist natürlich ihre Unvollständigkeit, welche die Sammlung der Belege sehr erschwert. Dazu kommen aber weitere große Schwächen, die ihren Grund haben in der Neigung des Schreibers zu ändern und zu bessern. Ich führe zunächst die Fälle an, in denen R. (wie A., vgl. Diss. p. 17 ff.) durch Assonanzen der Vorlage zur Herstellung korrekter Reime bewogen wird. Vgl. 1. R. 129 (led ist offenbar Zusatz, wie V. 117 zeigt); R. 205, 207, 209, 211 im Reim // V. 807, 809, 811, 813 im Reim; 3. R. 246, 248 im Reim // V. 848, 850, im Reim (vgl. Diss. p. 42,9); 4. R. 257 im Reim // V. 859 im Reim; 5. R. 265 'wrot' for sothe // V. 867 im Reim; 6. R. 273 im Reim // V. 875 (auch hier bewahrt R. noch im Versinnern die alte Assonanz noon) 7. R. 301 (proud of h.), 303, 305 (duke worthy), 307 im Reim // V. 903, 905, 907, 909; 8. R. 318 (poure a. b.) // V. 920 im Reim; 9. R. 333, 339 im Reim // V. 935, 941; 10. R. 403 im Reim // V. 1005; 11. R. 469—476 im Reim // V. 1071—1078; 12. R. 527 im Reim // V. 1113; 13. R. 541 im Reim // V. 1127; 14. R. 625 im Reim // V. 1211; 15. R. 636 im Reim // V. 1366 (vgl. Diss. p. 41,8). Hieran schließt sich eine Anzahl willkürlicher Änderungen: 1. R. 42 im Reim // V. 42; 2. R. 56 ist ein Besserungsversuch // V. 56; 3. R. 89-96 ist allem Anschein nach späterer Zusatz; 4. Einen Besserungsversuch enthält auch R. 204; 5. R. 185—192 Änderung im Reim // V. 173—180; 6. R. 389, 391 im Reim // V. 991, 993, 7. R. 465, 467 im Reim // V.

1067, 1069; 8. R. 509—524 enthält dem Reimschema nach zwei unoriginelle Strophen; vgl. V. 1110—1111; 9. R. 562, 564 im Reim // V. 1148, 1150; 10. R. 581, 583 im Reim // V. 1167, 1169; 11. Die reichen Reime R. 592, 594 // V. 1178 1180.

Auch die Metrik erweist eine Reihe von Versen als unoriginell verändert. Vier Hebungen sind nach p. 71 Diss. im Original die Regel. R. hat häufig nur drei Hbg., wo C. bzw. V. vier Hbg. zeigen: Vgl. R. 115, 128, 241, 246, 248, 343, 344, 375, 584, 629, 650. Mehr als vier Hbg. zeigen R. 205, 265, 280, 296, 305, 314, 330, 349.

Es ist selbstverständlich, daß eine Handschrift mit einer so großen Zahl von nachweisbaren Mängeln keine maßgebende Rolle in der Textkritik spielen kann. Nur in einem Falle dürfte R. allein einen guten alten Reim bewahrt haben, nämlich R. 417 (twenye, l. twinne, an. tvinnr), wenigstens liest C. 847 hier weniger gut mit ber yn; auch hat tvinne als nördl. Form den Vorzug und erklärt die Abweichungen bei V. 1019, 1021 und A. 745,747. Dann sei hier noch einmal hingewiesen auf den Einschub R. 105-109, den V. nicht besitzt und den C. I. 65 ff. als echt erweist, der aber besser an das Ende der sonst gesprengten Strophe gestellt wird. Aus allem ist zu ersehen, daß die in meiner Disseration aufgestellten Grundsätze bestehen bleiben: daß C. II., wo eben möglich, die Basis für den kritischen Text liefert, daß, wo C. II. fehlt, zunächst V. führt, bzw. wo Zweifel sich einstellen, von Fall zu Fall entschieden werden muß.

A. und R. haben im Prinzip nur "Abstimmungsrecht" und stehen an Unzuverlässigkeit einander gleich. Als endgültiger Handschriftenstammbaum darf also nunmehr aufgestellt werden:



§ 4. Dialekt, Zeit, Metrik. Den Reimen nach ist der Dialekt der me. Gregoriuslegende der nordöstlich-mittelländische. Die Heimat des unbekannten Verfassers scheint etwas südlicher als die des Havelok gelegen zu haben, etwa an der Südgrenze von Lincolnshire. Als Abfassungszeit ergibt sich auf Grund des Luickschen Lautgesetzes (Dehnung von ŭ >o in offener Silbe) etwa die Wende des 13. und 14. Jahrh. (S. Diss. Kap. IV, p. 60)

Unsere Legende ist in viertaktigen Kurzzeilen mit dem Reimschema 4 ab geschrieben, das wenigstens im Vokalreim nicht nachweislich gestört ist; wohl finden sich bei der sehr deutlich zutage tretenden Reimnot des Verfassers sehr häufig Assonanzen, die die späteren Abschreiber zu Besserungen und Neuerungen veranlaßten, wodurch die Textkritik oft recht müh-

sam wird. (Vgl. z. B. Diss. p. 33—42)

Im übrigen ist die Gregoriuslegende einigermaßen regelmäßig aufgebaut. Die Freiheit der Auftakte und Senkungen bewegt sich zwischen 0 und 2. Die Alliteration tritt sehr häufig, wenn auch ohne feste Regeln auf: sehr zahlreich sind zwei Stäbe, nicht selten auch drei; oft greift die Alliteration in die nächstfolgende zugehörige Kurzzeile über, woran man noch deutlich den alten Zusammenhang zwischen je zwei Kurzzeilen bzw. ihre Entstehung aus dem altfranzösischen Achtsilbner erkennen mag. (S. Diss. Kap. V)

Apenrade (Schleswig), im Juli 1913.

Dr. C. Keller.





Die Gregoriuslegende.

	Einleitung.
--	-------------

1	V.
1	Alle pat ich* in word and dede (Fol. 45 r 1
	I ponke hit God al folkes kyng
	Heuene blisse beo heore mede
	Dat lustnep me to be endyng
5	Al of a storie ichulle ou rede
	Dat is sop wip oute lesyng
	How eueri mon scholde sunne drede
	Dat wolde come to god endyng
	C(I).
	De sco. Gregorio ppa. scdo.
1	Alle pat beop in sinne ibounde (Fol. 153 v 1)
	And penchep godes merci to abide
	Lustnep and herknep on stounde
	Hou sinne on eorpe spredep wide
5	Bote for non sinne pat man mai do
	In wanhope loke pat noman falle
	Of alle sinnes is bote per to
	Deiz on man hadde idon hem alle
	ppers on man naude don hem and
2	V.
2	
2	v.
	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame
	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go
	V. Alle pat beb wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne
	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two
	V. Alle pat beb wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bobe heo weoren of one kunne
10	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo
10	V. Alle pat beb wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bobe heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bobe heren and seo C (I).
10 15	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle
10	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle Idon alle pe sinnes under sonne
10 15	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle Idon alle pe sinnes under sonne His soule fram pe pine of helle
10 15	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle Idon alle pe sinnes under sonne His soule fram pe pine of helle He mai saue 3if he conne
10 15	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle Idon alle pe sinnes under sonne His soule fram pe pine of helle He mai saue 3if he conne Schriue him clene and beo sorie
10 15 10	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle Idon alle pe sinnes under sonne His soule fram pe pine of helle He mai saue 3if he conne Schriue him clene and beo sorie And do penaunce pat him is tau3t
10 15	V. Alle pat bep wilde and tame Lustnep me ar 3e henne go How hit bi fel in Aquitayne A sunne ful strong bi twene two Bope heo weoren of one kunne Non ner of kunne ne mihte beo Bi twene hem bi fel a sunne As 3e mowe bope heren and seo C(I). Dpei3 on man hadde as ic 3ou telle Idon alle pe sinnes under sonne His soule fram pe pine of helle He mai saue 3if he conne Schriue him clene and beo sorie

1 R.

Hic incipit Nateuitas beati Gregorii pape.

- 1 Al pat I can in word and dede (Fol. 105 r)
 I thanke it god al bothe lord and kyng
 De blysse of heuyn be here mede
 Dat heris bis stori to be endyng
- 5 Of a ryme I wil 30w rede
 Dat is soth and no lesyng
 How euery man scholde synne drede
 Zif he wil comen to good endyng.

A. fehlt.

1 V. 1* can fehlt.

2 R.

Alle pat ben wilde and tame

- 10 Now listenyth er 3e hennys go
 Of what be fel in Aquytayne*
 A dedly synne atwyxen two
 And bobe were comen of o kynne
 Ner of kynde þei my3t nou3t be
- Be twene hem per fel a synne Alle 3e moun bope heren and se

A. fehlt.

2 R. 11* aus Aquitame verbessert. Vgl. den Anfang der afz. Fassungen:

T.: Or escotez por Deu amor La vie d'un bon peccheor De la terre fu d'Aquitaine

Eg. Orez seignurs pur deu amur La uie dun bon pecheur De la terre fud de aquitaine

20

V.

Bot God is hende and Merciable
To Mon pat is in sunne i brouht
Zif he wol ben of herte stable
And to him torne al his pouht
I sigge forsope hit nis no fable
pe Rym pat her inne is wrouht
Swete hit is and amiable
To Mon bat is in sunne i brouht

C (I) kürzt. S. folg. Str.

4

20

V.

Dat in sunne was geten and boren
De sunne of him was strong and steorne
And zit he was to god i koren
And sipen he was pope* in Rome

30 As men fyndep in holy boke
Wys and trewe in vche a dome
Al cristendom he hedde to loke
Dis folk i telle forte warne
Dat heo fallen in no wonhope

Ffor borwh a sunne mon mai sporne

C (I).

In sinne his lif he bigan
And dude hit ofte time and lome
And suppe he was an holi man
And was imad pope of Rome
Zif 3e wollep a while dwelle
And understond mi tale wel
Of his lif ichulle 3ou rede*
Hou wonderliche hit bifel

Heuene was mad for vre note.

[Fol. 153 v 2]

R.

But Jesu is euer mercyabil
To man pat is in synne brouzt
Zyf he wil ben of herte stabil

20 And to hym turnen his pouzt
Fforsothe I say it is no fabil
pis ryme pat here is wreten wel soft
Wel swete it is and amyabyl
To man pat hath don synne or pouzt

A. fehlt.

4

R.

I say his stori be a blessid ful barne
bat was in synne bezeten and born
be synne of hym was strong and sterne
And hat was oryble god beforn
But sythen he was pope of rome

30 As men may fynde and sen in boke
He was wyse and trewe in euery dome
Al cristendom he had to loke
Dis I say be folk forto warne
Dat bei falle nouzt in to wanhope

35 Ffor thourgh a pouzt men may zarne Heuene pat is mad for our note

A. fehlt.

⁴ V. 29* pope ist wie gewöhnlich im Ms. durchgestrichen. C(I) 23* 1. telle.

V.

Nou wol ich ariht bi ginne Romauncen of pis ilke song And tellen how and of what kinne

- In he lond of Aquitayne
 An Erl was and woned Inne
 He hedde a wyf hat is to seyne
 Bi twenen hem weren children tweine*
- A loueli sone a3e* mowen here
 Icomen a weoren of kunne gret
 A douhtur briht so blosme on brere
 Of hire was be Modur ded

C (I).

- 25 Dper was an eorl in aqitayne
 Dpat mani man stod of eye
 And hadde a wif pat het edayne
 Bitwene hem com children tueye
 A knaue child as 3e mowe heore
 30 Dpat suppe leouede pe fendes red
- And a douzter leof and dere

 bbat wib hire was hire moder ded

6

V.

De ladi was in eorpe i brouht

- 50 Whon dep him com and drouh to grounde
 After pat ne liuede he nouht
 De Erl wip blisse none stounde
 Ac ar he dizede he was bi pouht
 Out of pis world he scholde fonde
- 55 His children weoren bi foren him brouzt Wib teres and wib wringinge honde

(Fol. 105 v)

5 I

40

Now I wil pis stori begynne
And proceden of pat swete song
And reden of pat same kynne

pat he was comen and of what lond In pe lond of Aquitayne

An erl per was and woned per in certeyne He hadde a wyf pat is to sayne

Be twixen hem bei had childerin tueyne

A lovely sone as 3e moun here
Comen bey weren of kynne gret
A dou3tter bry3t as blosme on brere
Of hir was be moder ded

A. fehlt.

5 V. 44* l. twinne (aisl. tvinnr), vgl. R. 417*; V. 45* l. as ze. Vgl. T. 4,4:

Eg 62:

Qu'el tens antis esteit un conte En Aquitaine l'encontree Si ot un fil de c'esposee et une fille qui ert tant bele Ke el tens antis out un conte En aquitaine la cuntree Si out un fil de sespusee et une fille itant bele

¹ Littré, der eine Reihe von Stellen aus T. collationiert und besprochen hat (vgl. Journal des Savants 1858, sowie Bd. II seiner Histoire de la France p. 170), liest hier wie immer *la cuntree*.

6 R.

De lady was to erthe brouzt

50 And beried per in grounde
But after pat tyme he leued nouzt
be erl with blysse no stounde
But er he dyed he was be pouzt
Out of pis world he scholde fonde

55 His childerin weren bothe beforn hym brou3t Wel sore wepyng [in astounde] and wrong hir honde.

C (I).

Dpe leuedi was on eorpe ibrouzt Dpo dep hire hadde idriue to grounde

- And per after liuede nouzt

 Hire lord bote alutel stounde

 Ac er he deide he was bipouzt

 Of his douzter pat faire maide

 His sone* bifore him was ibrouzt

 And beos wordes to him he saide
 - 7 V.

A sone he seide darpe* nouht wepe Dauh i schulle from pe falle Ffor pe bi houep forte kepe

Ac for pi suster i mai wel siche
So wel ich hire mihte haue bi set
To a Mon mid londes riche
And nou woldep* me fro hire fet

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Sone ne pertou nopinge wepe ppei3 ic deie and fram pe falle Ichulle leue inou3 pe to kepe

44 Min londes and rentes alle

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur nächstfolgenden Strophe von V. u. R.)

V.

8

- As bou art mi sone i bore
 And cleymest al myn heritage
 Whon icham to depe i brouht*
 Do bi suster non outrage
 And i preye be for my sake
- 70 Dat pou hire kepe and hold in ore Til heo haue a lord i take Sone i beseche* pe of no more

⁸ V. 67* l. icore; V. 72* e in be < i korrigiert.

A. fehlt.

6 C(I) 39* könnte irre führen. Beide französ. Fassungen sprechen von Sohn, Tochter und Baronen am Sterbebette des alten Grafen; letztere fehlen bei V. und R. Schon v. 27 hatte C. in dem Eigennamen *Edayne* eine Freiheit, die keine andere Fassung teilt.

7 R.

He sayde sone bu nedis nouzt to wepe bouz I schal fro be now falle be be houes for to kepe

60 Thyne castellis and myne touris alle Sone for pi syster I may wel sike Fful wel my3t sehe haue ben beset Vn to aman with londis riche And now has deth me fro hir fet

A. fehlt.

7 V. $57* = dar \ pe$; V. $64* = wol \ dep$

8 R.

65 But as bu art myn sone born
And cleymest al myn eritage
Whan I am to deth dreuen
Ne do bin syster non outrage
Sone myn I prey be for myn sake

[Fol. 106 r]

70 Dat pu hire kepe and sette to lore
Vn to sche hath sum lord take
Sone I prey pe of no more

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

Whan pu schalt alle min londes haue
And welden al min eritage
Whan icham under grete graue
Do pu pin soster non outrage

(Das Weitere fehlt, da der Verfasser kürzt).

9 V.

Denne spac be child wib milde mod Dat hende was and freo of kunne

75 We ben he seide of one blod
Vr loue schal neuere parten a twinne
Hire wille schal beo don vche a del
And heo schal sitte bi my syde
Wip ioye me schal hire kepe wel

80 As ladi pat is lad in pryde

C (I).

50 Sore he wepe and mizte nozt blinne Ffader we beep of on blod

Oure loue schal neuere parti atwinne Nou bu hauest me bisouzt

Dhat y ne schal don hire non outrage

Ffader for hire cary bu nougt Riche schal beo hire mariage

10 V.

De Erl mihte no lengore liue But after pat he diede sone In eorpe men him brouhte sipe As men schulde a prince* done

As pou seost clei3 clyngen on cliue
Im* someres dai aboute pe None
Eueri mon to depe schal dryue
And eft vp risen atte dome

¹⁰ V. 84* vgl. T. 6,25 Com prince de si haut lignage. Eg. 115 Cum cunte de tel lignage. V. 86* l. In.

A. fehlt.

9 R.

Dan spac be child with mylde mode Dat was wel curtes and fre of kynne

- 75 He sayd we are comen of zoure blode
 Oure love schal neuer parten atwynne
 Zowre wil [wil] I schal don euery del
 I schal hir setten be my side
 And wymmen schal hir kepen wel
- 80 As lady pat is led in pride

A. fehlt.

10

85

R.

De erl ne myst no lenger byde
But after pan he dyed sone
And in to erthe men broust hym sythe
As men scholden aprince done
And as pu seist cloddes clyngen and kleven
In someris day abouten pe none
So schal ilke aman to deth ben dreven
And rysen ageyn at be dome

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Dpis eorl mizte nolengore liue Dep huppede uppon him faste He was ihouseled and ischriue

60 And son deide ate laste

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört inhaltlich zur folgenden Strophe von V. u. R.)

11 V.

De Erl we han to reste i brouht

90 Dat er was prince in tour i teld*

Nou schal his sone bi* lyft on loft

And welden al pat his fader held*

De Maiden per wip him bi lafte

Bi twene hem per rose no strif

95 Heo weoren bope leoue and sauhte
He louede hire as his owne lyf
Heo Coruen bope wip o knyf*
And of o Coppe dronken same
Jove and blisse was heore lyf

[Fol. 45 r 2]

100* Astounde heo liuiden in muche game

C(I). (II. Hälfte.)

Whan he was ded pat gode knizt

Dho halpe hit nouzt forto wepe

Dhan was hat maide brizt

Hire broper itake forto kepe

R.

R. führt in der folgenden Strophe, die bei V. u. C. nicht belegt ist, den Gedanken der vorhergehenden Strophe weiter aus:

As cley lond may in reyn moysten ageyn

- 90 And frut of flour spryngen and blome
 Of ilke a thyng as clerkes sayn
 De sowle to be body schal come
 Whan god schal demen kny3t and sweyn
 With mercy as he is ful of love
- 95 And sayn 3e wreches goth ageyn
 My blessid childerin (in) to blysse above

(Die Strophe, die ordnungsgemäß im Reimschema 4 ab geschrieben ist, läßt sich nicht als späteren Zusatz erweisen).

A. fehlt.

R.

- Dat was per prince of lond y teld
 Now schal his sone ben set on loft
- 100 And welden al pat his fader held

 De mayden with hir brothir per blefte

 A twixen hem two per was no stryf

 Dei weren bothe of love softe

 He lovede hir as his owyn lyf
- He 3ef hir robes riche and fele* [Fol. 106 v]
 Swilk as he weryd and of pat cloth
 And what sche wolde of wordelis wele
 Sche was him leef and no thyng loth
 Dei kutten hir mete with o knvf
- And of on cuppe bei drunken in same
 In blysse and ioye was hir lyf
 A stounde bei leuedyn bothe in game

11 V. 90*, 92* vgl. Einl. p. X, 18 ff.; V. 91* = be; V. 97* Die frz. Lesarten T. 7, 11, Eg. 124

Ensemble burent d'un vaissel

E si taillerent d'un coltel

deuten auf eine ursprüngliche Reimfolge same: knyf: game: lyf. V. 100* vgl. Hartmann 302 (ed. Paul 1906), "wunne heten si genuoc"; R. 105* vgl. Einl., p. XI, 8 ff.

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

65 At eche time whan he was glad He cloped his soster in pat clop He pouzt what his fader bad Zeo was him leof and nopinge lop

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört erst zur übernächst folgenden Strophe von V. u. R.)

12 V.

De child ful ofte his suster custe
Wip loue trewe and herte god
Whon pe fend per of wuste
Wip his art* he torned heore mod

105 Lordynges wolle 3e noupe lustne
Hou heo weoren of one blod
Of heore dede and heore vpriste
Hou heo weren cast in sunnes flod

C(I) kürzt.

12 V. 104* vgl. T. 7,21, dgl. Eg. 135 Que torner peust par son art Cele amistie a male part

13 V.

Heo lyzen bobe in a Chaumbre a niht

Heore bed nas not fer a twynne
pe fend of helle dude al his miht
Heore loue to turnen in to synne
Til hit was perto brouht and diht
pe foule bing nolde not blinne

Heore soules pat weore so clere and briht He made hem bobe blac and dimme

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

In a chambre hi leie ifere

70 Lop hem was to parti atwinne And pat is rupe of to here De fende tempted hem wip sinne

A. fehlt.

De child wolde his syster kysse
With trewe loue and herte gode

115 Anon pe fend pat wiste
With his art he turnyd hir mode
Lordyngis wil 3e lithe and list
How pei werin bothe of on blood
Of hir mysdede and of peire foule list

120 How pei were fallen in synnes flood

A. fehlt.

13

125

R.

Deire beddes nere nouzt fer a twynne De fend of helle dede als his myzt To brynge them bothe in synne To it was don pat synne ryzt Dat false thef wold neuer blynne Deire soules pat weren clene and bryzt He made hem bothe wel dymme

Dei leyen in a chambir on nyst

A. fehlt.

V.

De child was ful harde bi set Dat he mihte habbe reste ne Ro Bote wente to his suster bed

And clupt hire in his armes two
And gon hire cusse Moup and neb
So pat he lay bi hire po
Heo wok and schrizte and was adred
And bad he schulde from hire go

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

He lai stille and slepe nou3t In clopes riche al bihed

75 De feond pult hit in his pouzt [Fol. 154 r 2]
To gon to his soster bed

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe weist mit ihren Reimen auf die folg. Strophe von V. und R. Vgl. aber C. 80: to mit V.: two R.: to).

V.

15

Heo pouzte zif ich loude grede
Den schal my brobur foule beo schent
And zif i lete him don bis dede
Vr soules schule to pyne beo dempt
De beste red hire bouhte to do

Heo lay stille and no word nolde* speke
Bote soffrede him his wille do
Dus was seint Gregori bi zete

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

b. Hire bodi ne mizte zeo fram him wite b. Bote let him al his wille do
And bo was Gregorie bizite

79 And po was Gregorie bizite a. His soster po he com hire to a.

14 R.

pe child wel harde was be set and led

He my3t nou3t haue no reste po
He 3ede to his systeris bed
And tok hir in his armes to
He gan hir kyssen bothe mouth and neb
And so togeder bei leven do

135 Sche wook and chriked and was adred And bad pat he scholde fro hir go

A. fehlt.

15 R.

Sche pouztte zif I loude grede [Fol. 107 r]
Dan schal my brothir ben fullyche schent
And zif I late hym don bis dede

Oure soules schul ben to peyne dempt

De werste* pat [sche] her was to do

Sche lay wel stille and no word nolde speke

But sufferde hym his wil po

Do was seynt Gregory be zete

A. fehlt.

15 V. 130* ist metrisch überflüssig und wahrscheinlich zur Beseitigung des nördlichen Prät. speke vom Schreiber eingefügt; R. 141* l. beste, da w. sinnlos ist.

V.

po was pe fend glad of his Cure*

Whon he hem hedde in sunne i brouht

Bote of pe holy engendrure

pe storye seip he wuste nouht

He wende to han i lad hem to his boure

pat blac and dim was i wrouht

Wip him to wonen in hard schoure

140 But atte laste hit was for nouht

C(I) kürzt.

16 V. 133* vgl. den wörtlichen Reim bei T. 8,17 (Eg. fehlt)

E li enemis de nature

Qui d'autre chose n'aveit cure

Vgl. auch T. 9,21 (Eg. 176):

Donc fu joios li enemis.

17 V.

85

De ladi wox wondur gret As wymmen dop in childes tyme Heo seide what schal beo my red Liuere me lord out of pis pyne

And bring me out of peynes strong
pat icham nou i bounden Inne
pat no fend in þis world long
Ne fonde my bodi wiþ more sinne

C (I).

Dhe leuedi bigan forto grete
As wimmen dob nei3 her time
And hire murbes forto lete
Dhat rube hit is ber of to rime
And seide alas and waylaway
Dhat ich euere was womman ibore
To sorwe is iturnde nou al mi play
Alas mi soule is nou forlore

 \mathbf{R}

145 Do was be fend glad of bat cure
Whan he hadde hem in synne brouzt
Out of be holy engendrure
De stori sayth he wiste nouzt
He wende to haue led hem to his bovre

150 pat dym and no good is per in wrouzt Zit he faylid of his mesure But at pe laste hym self was kauht

A. fehlt.

17 R.

Dat lady wex wondirly gret As womman doth in childis tyme

155 Sche sayde what may ben my red
Now Lord delyuere [me] me of pis pyne
And bryng me out of peynes strong
Dat I am harde bounden inne
And pat no fend in word* long

160 Ne fonde with me to don no* synne

A. fehlt.

17 R. 159* l. world; R. 160* l. mo (more) statt no, vgl. auch R. 321* In mo bataylis und R. 614* mo im Reim.

Vgl. T. 10,17 (Eg. ähnlich):

Quant la dame se sent enceinte Si est formant muee e teinte e tant en fu sis cors pencis Qu'onques n'i ot ne joi ne ris 18 V.

pe Erl herde hire playnte make

And sore weopen al hire fille

Wip hire he bi gon serwe to take

And bad hire zeorne to beo stille

Heo seide whon schal my serwe slake

Whon i penke on dedes ille

155 I syke for vre beyne sake
*Mi sydes waxen grete and grille

C (I).

Hire broper hire herde siche sore

90 And seide soster beo nou stille
Gode soster wepe pu namore
bpu makest min hert forto grille
Broper 3eo seide so god me rede
Jc mai wepe ay and oo

95 We habbep ido a sori dede ppu art ilore and ic also

19 V.

Wip dreri herte and care mournynge De Erl fel aswowe hire by fore Denne gon heo hire hondes wringe

And seide* allas pat heo was bore
Bi pe* hond heo gon him vp bringe
Heo saih his wit was neih for lore
benk heo seide on pyn endynge
And what pu hast i do herbifore

C. (I) kürzt, vgl. jedoch V. 161-163 mit C. 85-88.

¹⁹ V. 160* seide ist im Ms. eingeklammert; V. 161* nach R. 173 und den Lesarten der frz. Hss. ist ryzt zu ergänzen:

Vgl. T. 12,17:

Eg 223

Si l'enleva par la main destre

Si l ad saisi par la main destre

Encuntrement lalat drestier

R. 174* l. sayz Prät. v. sēn (ae. séon); vgl. R. 222 seiz.

R.

De erl hir herde pleynt to* make And sore wepte al hir fille With hir he gan sorwe take And bad hir pat sche scholde ben stille

165 Sche sayde wan schal my sorwe aslake
Than I thynke on oure dedys ille
Now may I syke al for owre sake
My sides wexen gret and grylle

A. fehlt.

18 V. 156* vgl. T. 11,5

Enceinte sui de vif enfant

genauer Eg. 204:

Si ai lenfant (1. denfant) plein les costez.

R. 161* to scheint ursprünglich zu take (R. 163) zu gehören; doch vgl. über die Willkür in der Setzung von to beim Inf. in älterer Zeit Mätzner Gramm. III Seite 2 ff.

19

R.

With careful herte and gret mornynge

170 De erl swouned hyr feet beforn
Dan gan sche hir handis wrynge
And sayde allas pat sche was born
[Be pe ry3t hond sche gan hym vp brynge]
Be pe ry3t hond sche gan hym vp bryng [Fol. 107 v]
He sayde* his wyt was nerhand lorn

175 Dan sayde sche thynk on thyn endyng What bu hast don here beforn.

A. fehlt.

V.

- 165 Ffor sope pis dede i wol wel hele
 *A zein God pi pes pou make
 And lete pi sunnes stronge an* fele
 pe fendes craft pou al forsake
 Zus quap pe Erl in al his wele
- 170 My Counseil is al redi take
 I knowe a kniht pat wel con hele
 De treupe of him schal neuer slake

C (I).

Dpis dede ic rede pat we hide Certes oper we been ischende Godes merci we moten abide Of he fendes combremente

Of pe fendes combremente
Quap hire broper care pu nouzt
Soster ic hopie wel to spede
Ffor sop icham redi bipouzt
Ichot a knizt schal bete oure nede

21

V.

Mi fader tolde me pat sope Whon he lay on his dep bedde

- De knyht was god to my bi houe Wys and trewe in vche a stedde Zif ich wolde haue ouzt i hole He bad me tellen him al my dede And to non opur mon ibore
 - Der of schal risen non vuel rede

C(I) kürzt.

22

180

V.

Denne seide þe ladi þorwh counseil myn Aftur þat knyht þou sende anon Bote þat non of alle þin Wite where a boute we schulle gon

R.

Thynk on his dede (it) for to hele
A zens god hi pes hu make
And lete hi synnes stronge and fele
be fendes craft al hu forsake
his herde he erl in al hys wele

De fendes craft al pu forsake
Dis herde pe erl in al hys wele
My counsel is al redy take
I knowe a kny3t can counsel hele
De trewthe of hym schal neuer aslake

A. fehlt.

20 V. 166* findet im lat. Prosatexte "Gesta Romanorum" p. 400,11 eine Parallele: sed primo studeamus deo reconciliari (s. Kölbing, Beiträge zur vergleichenden Geschichte der romantischen Poesie und Prosa des Mittelalters; Breslau 1876, p. 48). V. 167* = and.

21

R.

Whan he lay seek and scholde ben ded

Dat kny3t was of counsel trusty

[In word and d in dede]

In herte in word in ilke a sted

Zyf I ony thyng wold for hele

190 He bad me tellen hym al my dede
And to non othir man [tellen my] schewen my (coun)

Der of to reysen non euyl rede [sele

A. fehlt.

22

R.

pan sayde sche be counsel myn After pat kny3t pu sende anon But lat non his weten of alle hi

195 But lat non bis weten of alle bin Wher aboute we schullen gon Vr Counseil we schul schewe to him
And witen his onswere and his dom
Dat he vs bringe of serwe and pyn
Dorwh help of God hit may be don

C(I) führt hier zwei Strophen.

C (I).

Broper seide pe leuedi po
Let sende after him anon
ppat noman iwite bote we two
Whar for men scholle after him gon
Zif men witen of oure care

110 In fer lond and hit beo isprad Certes broper y schal forfare Worpe ic neuere per after glad

C (I).

*Soster quap hire broper po Ffor him pat hauep ous dere aboust

115 Er þu bringe me in more wo

Let soche sorwe out of þi þouzt

And ichulle sende after þe knizt

Dpat schal oure consail hele

And þoruz þe uertu of godes mizt

120 Al oure wo schal turne to wele

23 V.

A Messager forb was i nome

190 De knyht to tokne he bar a Ryng
And bad him to his lord come
Wip outen *scunnes dwellyng
De knyht was hende and ful of loue
Whon he herde be typing

195 Jesu crist Marie sone Bringe hit to good endyng Owre counsel we schullen schewen to hym To weten his answer and hys dome Zyf he may brynge vs fro sorwe and pyn With help of god it schal be done

A. fehlt.

22 C (I) 113*—120 muß späterer Einschub sein, da auch die frz. Hss. nichts von einer solchen Antwort des Bruders wissen; vgl. T. 14,1 Ele respont "Ne vos tardés Quer mis jors est molt aprochés".

Auch in Eg. 253 redet nur die Dame: Cele respunt ne targiez, Kar mis iorz est aprociez.

Eigentlich berühren die Reime C (I) 118 hele: wele im Vergleich mit V. 169 wele: hele.

23 R.

200

A massanger sone was nome

A* tokyn to be kny3t he ber a ryng

And bad hym to hys lord come

204 In haste withouten ony dwellyng (Ende Fol. 107 v)

Hier beginnt eine Lücke im Ms. R. von 9 Folioblättern. Erst mit V. 807 setzt R. wieder ein mit Fol. 108 r. C (I).

A messager ben morwe forb hi sende Dpat noman hit wuste bote hi tuo And to be knizt anon he wende Dpat scholde hem helpe out of bat wo

125 Anon so pis knizt hit herde
pat his lord after him sent
He leop to hors and forp he ferde
To don his lordes comaundement

24

De knyht was redi po a non And to his lord pe wey he nom Whon pe Erl wuste pat he was comen*

A non a zeynes him he com
Be pe Riht* hond pe knyht he nom
And in to* chaumbre pei wente pan
per lai pe ladi briht so blom
And whit so pe feper of swan

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Anon as be knizt was icome
130 be eorl in hert was wel glad
Bi be hond be knizt was ynome
And to a chambre forb ilad

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört erst zur drittnächsten Strophe von V.)

25	v.
205	De dore was barred ful skeet
	For no mon scholde heore serewen seo
	Heo feolden* to be knyhtes feet
	De children tweyne of herte freo
	Salte teeres heo per leet
210	Dat ronnen doun to heore kneo
	De bropur and pe sustur ek
	Do pouzte pis knyht hou mai pis beo
	C. kürzt.

A. fehlt.

24

R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

24 V. 199* ist wohl verändert aus come (Prät. Sg.); vgl. hierzu Diss. p. 44, Zeile 12—18.

V. 201* Riht scheint nach T 14,16:

Par la main li tint si l'mena Ens en la chambre a sa soror

Zusatz zu sein (vgl. auch C(I) 131) Eg. 261 liest nur: Meine le deuant la sorur.

V. 202* Über das Fehlen des Artikels vgl. Koch, Satzlehre § 175, 5; s. auch C 671, C 1057.

25

R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

De knyht seide icham to ow i sworen
Zoure mon bicomen for wele or wo
Whi falle ze on kneo me bi foren
So he seide scholde ze not do
Wip serwe he sayz heore hertes i kore
And tok hem in his armes two
Heo seiden vr soules beop for lore
But God vs helpe and pou also

C. kürzt.

27 V.

Whon heo hedden i told heore tale Rizt as heo hedden don and pouzt De kniht hem blame* sum dale Such werkes pat heo hedden i wrouzt

Deos beop seide pe kniht* no sunnes smale With strong penaunce a moten be bouzt Crist schal bringen ou out of bale penkep on him and doutep ze nouzt

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

In to be chambre by he was brougt And be earles soster also

Hi tolde þe knizt al her þouzt Hou hi were ibrouzte in wo

28 V.

Ffor noping pat may bi tyde

230 Dat men schal helpen ou at nede
Azeines alle pat gon and ryde
Forte soffre woundes blede
Wel we schulen hit helen and huyde
Dorwh God we schulen pe beter spede

235 Of alle pat ben in pis world wyde

235 Of alle pat ben in his world wyde Schal no mon witen of vre derne dede R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

27

R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

27 V. 223* l. blamede; vgl. T. 15,5:

Je sui vostre om ne déucés Ens vos mestre à mes piés Li gentils hom se baissa jus Si l's enleva enbedeus sus Descovert li ont e retrait Tot le peché e le mesfait

Eg. 274 richtet ähnliche Worte nur an den Herzog. V. 225*seide he oder he s. gibt eine glattere Lesart und stand wohl im Original.

28

C (I).

Seide þe knizt so god me fede While þat ich mai ride and go Ichulle zou helpe at þis nede

Fforto bringe 3ou of wo
Bope in wo (and) in wele*

Jehulle 3ou helpe al pat ic mai
And al 3oure consail wole hele*
Bope bi nizt and bi day

29 V.

Do weoren pe children glad and blipe* Whon heo hedden here wille of pat And ponked him an hondred sipe

240 De wordes pat he to hem spac
Ich wot he seide hit is neih hire time
Der of icham sore a drad
Zif heo her stille dwelle bi me
De fame schal beo wyde i sprad

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

145 De eorl seide zeo gretep faste
Of sclaundre sore icham adrad
Zif zeo dwellep here ate laste
De sclaundre wole beo wide isprad

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur folgenden Strophe von V.)

Sire quap be kniht doute be nougt
Jchulle ow telle hou hit schal be
Zif bou dost after my bougt
De ladi schaltou sende to me
Til heo beo out of serwe i brougt
Bi him bat sit in Trinite
Me schal hire kepe and zeme soft
And don al bat hire wille be

A. fehlt.

28 C (I) 141*, 143* wele: hele vgl. mit C (I) 118, 120 und V. 169, 171.

29

R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

29 V. 237* vgl. T. 16,7 (Eg. fehlt): Li damisels e la meschine En sospirant de joie encline

30

R. fehlt.

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

Sire quap he care pu nouzt

And pou wolle do after me
To mi court zeo schal beo ibrouzt
And per zeo schal deliuered be

A. fehlt.

31	v.
	Dou schalt trewely on bi play*
	Wenden in to be holy lond
255	Do nou rist as i be say
	I rede be riht and nobing wrong
	To Morwe whon pat hit is day [Fol. 45 v. 1
	Do come pi folk in to pin hond
	And ar pat pou wende a way
260	pou sese pi suster wip al pi lond
	C(I) (I. Hälfte).
	And ic rede pat pou take
	De wey to be court of Rome
155	And ichulle hire loke for þin sake [Fol. 154 v 2
	Trewliche al forte þu come
(Die	zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur folgender
	Strophe von V.)
32	ν.
	Ffor auentures fele pat mounte bi falle*
	Ffor auentures fele pat mouhte bi falle* Men gop and nuteb neuer whon heo come
	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come
	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come pou do hem to feute sweren pe alle*
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come pou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue*
2 65	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come pou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come pou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme pat schal ben i set ar pou go
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come bou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme bat schal ben i set ar pou go bat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come pou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme pat schal ben i set ar pou go pat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte).
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come bou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme bat schal ben i set ar pou go bat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte). Ffor drede of dep er pu wende
265	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come Dou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme pat schal ben i set ar pou go pat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte). Ffor drede of dep er pu wende Make pi sosteres stat so stronge
265 460	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come bou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme bat schal ben i set ar pou go bat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte). Ffor drede of dep er pu wende
160	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come bou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme bat schal ben i set ar pou go bat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte). Ffor drede of dep er pu wende Make pi sosteres stat so stronge ppat noman to hire liues ende
	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come bou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Zif pou dye wip inne pe terme bat schal ben i set ar pou go bat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte). Ffor drede of dep er pu wende Make pi sosteres stat so stronge bpat noman to hire liues ende Beode hire non manere wronge
160	Men gop and nutep neuer whon heo come bou do hem to feute sweren pe alle* Bi foren pe alle wip good loue* Jif pou dye wip inne pe terme pat schal ben i set ar pou go pat no mon beo so hardi beerne Aftur pi day pi suster do wo C(I) (II. Hälfte). Ffor drede of dep er pu wende Make pi sosteres stat so stronge ppat noman to hire liues ende Beode hire non manere wronge

Wel sone were bi fore him cald Al his lond pat euere was his

R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

31 V. 253* vgl. T. 16,23:

E si te pleist si lur diras

Que en Jerusalem iras

Eg. 306 Ka a seint sepulchre eniras Hartmann 573: durch got zem heiligen grabe

32

R. fehlt.

A. fehlt.

32 V. 263* *þe alle* ist offenbar Zusatz, der ursprüngliche Reim war *sweren*; dann braucht aber auch V. 261* einen neuen Reim: Horstmann schlägt statt *bi falle feren* (ae. *fēran*, sich ereignen') vor. V. 264* vielleicht ist *lone* (ae. *læn*, Lehen') zu lesen.

33

Bi foren hem alle 3onge and olde

275 He sezede* his suster wip chef and pris
Dat moni asikynge hedde for him solde

C(I).

De eorl grauntede him his bon Of pat he hadde him bisouzt Alle his grete consail son Bifore him po hi were ibrouzt

Her consail was son itake
Hi comen ful redi to his hond (vgl. V. 258)
And gode chartres he let make
And sesede his soster wip his lond (vgl. V. 260)

34 V.

And bi tau3t hire pat ilke kniht Dat trewe was in tonge and tale De ladi forte 3eme ari3t

280 Wip blisse out of eueri bale
per was serwe and feorly sizt
Whon heo scholden a twynne fare
pe Erl wolde han died vprizt
He nuste whom to telle his care

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

ppe eorl bitoke his soster pe knizt

ppat trewe was of tonge and tale
To kepe pat leuedi faire and brizt
Til zeo were bet of hire bale

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur folgenden Strophe von V. und A.)

35 V.

285 De kniht tok leue and wente his wei
With pe ladi brizt so blosme on brere
Ne stunte he for clot nor cley
Er he at his hous were
Der com a ladi briht so day
290 A zeynes him mid glade chere

290 A 3eynes him mid glade chere And seide welcome beo bou ay Mi trewe lord and bi fere

Hier beginnt Ms. A.

1 Derl him graunted his wille y wis

Dat pe knizt him hadde y told

De barouns pat were of miche pris

Bi forn him pai weren y cald

[Fol. 1 r.]

5 Alle be lond bat euer was his
Biforn hem alle zong and old
He made his soster chef and priis
Dat mani sizeing for him had sold

33 V. 275* l. sesede.

34

R. fehlt.

A.

And bi tau3t hir pe kni3t

10 Dat trewe was in tong and tale
To kepe pat leuedi ari3t
Wip blisse and wip euerliche hale
Der was ferly sorwe and si3t
When pai schuld asondri fare

Derl wald ney dyen vprizt

To noman coupe he telle his care

35

15

C. kürzt.

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

Dpe knizt pat leuedi under nom And ladde hire forb wib moche honour And to his owne court he com

175 And brouzte hire priueliche in his tour

36 V.

Fful wel he him* vndurstond** Whon heo weoren on foote a liht

295 And serued hire to fot* and hond As he was hende and trewe kniht Be be hond his wyf* he nom** And in to chaumbre heo wenten ariht And tolde hire* and nouht forsok

What treuphes heo hedden i pliht 300

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Dbo be leuedi was alizte And in to chambre was ibrougt To his wif went bat knizte

Lengore wolde he abide nouzt 180

(Die II. Hälfte dieser Strophe s. folgende Strophe von V. und A.)

V. 37*

As pou louest pi Rentes ryf Or eny bing bat myn may beo Lete neuere no boren lyf Her of witen bote we preo

Mon in londe Child ne Wyf 305 As bou art ladi gent and freo pat i her aftur heere no stryf Of pat pou schalt bope heren and seo

De knizt toke leue and went his way Wip hir pat was brizt so blosme on brere No stint he for no clot in clay

20 Al what to his owen were

Der cam aleuedi brizt so day

Ozeines him wip glad chere

And seyd sir welcom be pou ay

Mi trewe lord and zour fere

36

R. fehlt.

A.

- 25 Wel feir he hir vnder stod

 Dan sche was of hors aligt

 And serued hir wip glad mode

 As he was trewe and gentil knigt

 Bi pe rigt hond his wiif* he toke

 30 Til achaumber sche* went arigt
- And told his wiif and nougt forsoke
 What trewepe pat he hadde hir pligt

36 V. 293* l. hire; V. 293** l. stod; V. 295* ist fot in den Reim zu stellen; V. 297* his wyf ist mit V. 299* hire zu vertauschen, vgl. C(I) und T. 19,4 (ähnlich Eg. 359):

Li sires l'a par la main prise Ens en la chambre l'a menee Puis a sa femme apele (s. Diss. p. 31,1).

V. 297** l. tok. Auch A. 29* ist his wiif offenbar nach A. 31 his wiif verschrieben; zu lesen ist hire; A. 30* erwartet man heo bez. hei.

37

³⁷ V. u. A. Strophe 37* (ursprüngl. V. u. A. 38) habe ich aus inhaltlichen Gründen der Strophenfolge von C (I) parallel gestellt und V. u. A. der ursprüngl. Strophe 37 (jetzt V. u. A. 38) vorangehen lassen (s. auch Diss. p. 32,2).

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

And seide dame bi pi lif Ffor non pinge pat mai be Dpat pu ne segge maide ne wif Of pinge pat schulle telle pe.

38 V.

He hire tolde word* and opur

310 Houz hit was of pat dede
Wip childe heo gop wip hire brobur
We moten hir helpe at hire nede
Whon hit may ben non opur
Jesu crist hire helpe and spede

315 And* eueri mon scholde for opur**
And helpen him at his nede

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Dame be leuedi bat here is
Ffor sobe dame hit is non ober
Hit is be eorles douzter iwis
And is wib child bi hire brober

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe siehe folgende Strophe von V. u. A.)

39 V.

De ladi him onswerde sone
Jesu crist hire may vnbynde
As he made sonne and Mone

320 Blosme on brere and lef on lynde
Icham glad of hire come
And careful pat ich hire such* fynd
Al hire wil schal beo done
And elles we weren of kun vn kynde

Also bou louest by rentes riff
For nobing bat may be
35 Ne lete bou no born liff
Der of wite bot we bre
No man in lond child no wiff
Astow art leuedi gent and fre
bat ich no here ber of no striff
40 Of bat bou schalt here and se

38

R. fehlt.

A.

He told his wiif word and oper Hou it was falle of pat dede Wip child sche gop wip hier broper We moten hir help at pis nede

38 V. 309* word and opur = ord and oper ,den Anfang und den Rest'; vgl. hierzu "Guy of Warwick", ed. Zupitza Anm. 7927: "Word = ord occurs too often to be taken for a mere clerical error. Compare also in Halliwell: wolde (M. E. = olde) and wocks (=oaks), worther (=other), woth (=oath), wots (=oats), in modern Dialects." Vgl. ne. whore, whole. V. 315* der Sinn verlangt pat statt and (Relat. Pron. zu Jesu crist). V. 315** for opur ist zweifellos aus frouer (ae. frofrian) verderbt; vgl. auch V. 1086 (hier fropur statt frouer).

39

³⁹ V. 322* scheint von dem südlichen Schreiber aus sike verlesen zu sein (vgl. A. 50).

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

Sire quap pe leuedi po

190 Swete leuedi hire unbinde
Ffor me schal iwite namo
Bi him pat mad leof on linde

40 V.

Whon be tyme schulde* come

pe ladi schulde delyuered beo

Heo hedde a blisful bern to sone

peiz hee* were comen of cunne freo

penne spac be ladi trewe of loue

330 To hire hat was so brigt of blee

To hire pat was so brizt of bleo pou hast heo seide pe louelokeste* gome pat eni mon mai wip eizen seo

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Dpo hit time come non lette per nas Dpat 3eo scholde deliuerede beo

Of a knaue ideliuerede 3eo was [Fol. 155 r 1]

De leuedi pat was brist on bleo (s. V. 330).

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur folgenden Strophe von V. und A.)

41 V.

But atte berynge of pat wiht Was noping lyues* in londe

But pe ladi and* pe kniht

pe kyng of heuene sende hem* sonde

Wip Rymes as i con rede a ri3t

Wip tonge speke and stille stonde

Seint Gregori was boren pat ni3t

*pat seppen was mad pope in londe

Jesu hir wele vnbinde
Also he made sonne and mone
Blosme on brere lef on linde
Icham glad of hir coming

50 Sori pat ich hir sike finde purch pe help of heuen king We schul ben hir wel kinde

40

R. fehlt.

A.

Dan be time y comen was
De leuedi schuld deliuerd be
Asone sche hadde burch Godes grace
Y comen he was of kin fre

Y comen he was of kin fre

De leuedi seyd as sche was won

To hir pat was white so blosme on tre

Dou hast sche seyd alefli sone

60 As ani sinful man may se

40 V. 325* l. was (vgl. A. 53); V. 328* das letzte e ist < o verbessert; V. 331* vielleicht hat louelikeste in der Vorlage gestanden.

41

⁴¹ V. 334* ist wie A. 62 zu lesen; zu dem Genitiv *lyues* vgl. Mätzner Wb. unter "*lif*". Der Genitif steht oft adverbial: ,am Leben, lebendig". V. 335* l. of statt and; vgl. hierzu Diss. p. 8,6).

V. 336* ist besser durch A. 64 his zu ersetzen; V. 340* vgl. hierzu Eg. 374 (T. fehlt) Ke apostoiles deuint de rome.

C(I) (II. Hälfte.)

Dhe storie bereh witnesse a rizt Who so takeh her of gome Suppe he child was mad knizt

200 And per after he was pope of Rome

42 V.

De niht pat he was boren to mon His Modur hedde a selli pouht Hou he was geten and of whom Dat heo wip serwe deore a bouht

With serwe strong icham porwh souht
Help me lord for i ne con
Hou pis child schal ben forp brouht

C. fehlt.

Vgl. jedoch C. 201, 202 mit V. 345 und 346.

13 V

Zif he dwelle stille here

350 Me wol wyde perof speken
Hit wol springen fer and ner
Hou he was i boren and geten*
Bote 3e don as ich ow lere
*Nul i neuere ete mete

355 In opur londes pen ben here Help and socour he may gete C(I).

Dpe leuedi seide wip milde chere Me penkep min hert wole to breke Zif pe child is bi me here Mani on wole per of speke

205 Bote 3e do as ic 3ou telle
Hasteliche wipoute delai
A liue ne mai ic longe dwelle
Ic deie attan haste dai

At pat bereing of pat wist
Was no liues ping inlond
Bot pat leuedi and pat knist
pe king of heuen sent his sond
pe stori y can rade arist
Wip tong speke and stille stond
Seyn gregori was born pat nist
pat seppen was pope in lond

42

65

R. fehlt.

A.

Dat ni3t þat he was born to man

His moder was in gret þou3t

Hou he was bi3eten and of wham

Hou dere sche him hadde y bou3t

Wiþ tong alle on wiþ outen man

Wiþ care icham alle þurch sou3t

Helpe leuedi for y no can

Hou þis child schal forþ be brou3t

43

R. fehlt.

A.

Zif pis childe duelle stille here
Men wil per of speke and wite
De word schal spring fer and ner
80 Hou he was born and bizete
Bot men wil don as ich hem lere
No schal y neuer ete mete
In oper londes pan ben here
Help and socour he may gete

⁴³ V. 352* e der ersten Silbe ist < o verbessert; V. 354* vgl. T. 20,16 (Eg. 390) Certes jamais ne manjerai.

360

V.

Heo bad anon men schulden take
A tonne pat newe were i wrouzt
A Bot vppon pe brumme make
Zif* hit mihte driuen on lost
A Cradul pat heo nouzt ne late
De child were* wip Inne i brouzt
Denne gonne heo sike for hire sake
And dreri were* in heore pouzt

C (I).

Carpenteres 3e schollen take

Loke pat 3e ne faille nou3t

And a tonne let hem make

Hasteliche pat hit beon wrou3t

Loke pat hit beo anon idi3t

Dpat pe tonne beo stronge and god

And in a bote aboute midni3t Hit schal been ipult in be flod

C(I) Zusatz.

Zif iesu crist is ipaide per one ppat hit was bizite and ibore He wot wel what is to done

220 He wolle nouzt soffre pat hit be lore
And zif hit were azen his wille
Oper ibore oper bizite
And in pe see let hit spille
Oper schal noman hit iwite

45

V.

Bote me wolde graunte hire bon
He sende after wrihtes sleize
Hire wille a non forte don
And wrouhten a bot wip bordes heize

370 And a tunne per inne to don
A Cradel pat me wel wuste and seze*

To pat child was redi bon

R. fehlt.

A.

Sche bad anon men schuld take
Atonne pat was newe y wrouzt
A bot on pe brim make
Dat pe winde it mizt bere aloft
Also acradel wip outen wrake

[Fol. 1 v.]

90 Dat pe childe were per in y brouzt
Do gun pai sike for hir sake
And dreri weren in hir pouzt

44 V. 360* der Zusammenhang fordert pat (vgl. A. 88); V. 362* were fordert pat pe child. V. 364* were scheint nach were V. 362 verschrieben zu sein; man erwartet was.

45

⁴⁵ V. 371* and seze scheint für to feze (ae. fezan ,fügen') verlesen zu sein.

Gregorius wird in die Tonne gelegt.			
C (I).			
Dpe knizt seiz pe leuedies wille			
And seide madame hit schal be do			
Anon he wende forp wel stille			
And hiede carpenteres faste perto			
As mani as mizte wurche peron			
To make be tonne hi were ibrouzt			
Hi wuste what hi hadden to don			
Anon hit was per iwrouzt			
v.			
Whon he hedde i graunted pat			
Hire wille pere al forte do			
Der heo in boure on bedde sat			

225

230

46

Hir 375 Der Hire child heo heold in armef* two De furste word pat heo per spac Ho* seide mi gomen is al ago Fforsope heo seide wite ze of bat Nas neuere wommon bus ful of wo 380 C (I). Dpo be tonne was imad al preste De leuedi for hire child was wo [Fol. 155 r 2] 235 Zeo mad be croiz uppon his breste And seide alas me is wo bigo Dbe furst child bat ich haue ibore Nou schal ic hit neuere more iseo And mi soule berfore beo lore 240 Nou swete iesu mi soker bu beo

47 V. Whon heo hedde i ziue be child a souke And in be cradul i bounde faste* Wip riche clopus al aboute De Cros heo made vppon his breste Markes foure of gold proute 385 Vndur his hed heo hit kest Ten Mark of seluer* ber wib oute Vndur his fet pat no mon wist*

De knizt seye sche wold dye
He seyd hir pat it schuld be so

95 A bot pai token bi pe weye
Hir wille pai fonden for to do
Dai token wriztes of werkes sleye
Al for to grant hir bone
And a cradel pat sche per seye

100 Hir wille pai fonded for to done

46

R. fehlt.

A.

Der sche on hir bed sat
Hir child sche held in armes to
De first word pat sche per spak
Sche seyd mi gamen is al go
105 Now Jesu crist pat sitt in trone
Rade me wele for to do
And sende me pi grace sone
No was me neuer er so wo

46 V. 376* / in arme/ ist von anderer Hand hinzugesetzt; V. 378* = heo.

47

R. fehlt.

V. 388* zu wist im Reim auf e vgl. Diss. p. 48, VIII a).

⁴⁷ V. 382* der Reim verlangt fest, doch kann für den Dialekt des Originals nur das Verbum fest(en) (ae. festan) in Betracht kommen; vgl. die Lesart bei A. 110; V. 387* vgl. T. 22,13 (Eg. 425):

Enpres i a dis mars mucés de bon argent desos ses piés;

C(1).

Dpo zeo hadde hit zeue ones souke Zeo mad pe croiz uppon his brest Fforte hit saue fram pe pouke Dpo hit was in pe cradel fest

Zeo toke a somme of seluer and golde
And leide hit under pe cradel heued
Ffor som man scholde hit biholde
And helpe pat hit were nouzt ded

48 V.

Tables riche heo tok to hire*

And wip hire hond heo wrot pere*

Hou he was bi zeten and born

Allas heo seide what schal i do*

Winne and weole ichaue for loren

No tonge may telle of pe wo*

be serwe pat me is leid be foren

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

A peire tables anon zeo toke
250 Of yuorie pat hire leie bifore
Zeo wrot and in non oper boke
Hou pat child* geten and ibore

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe siehe folgende Strophe von V. und A.)

49 V.

Vppon be tables heo wrot bore
Hon he was bi zeten anp of whom
And bat me scholde sette him to lore

And pat me scholde sette him to lore

400 And ziuen him nome and Cristendom

Zif auenture felle more

He com to lyue and wox a Mon

He mihte seo be sunne sore

Hou he was bi zeten and of whom

And in be cradel fast him fest
Wip riche clopes sehe gan him louke
De croice sche made opon his brest
Markes four of gold prout
Vnder be heued sche had y fest

115 Ten mak* of siluer per wip out Vnder pe fet sche hadde y prest

47 A. 115* l. mark.

48

R. fehlt.

A.

Tables sche toke sone riche Of yuori layen hir bifore Wip honden sche wrot and sore gan sike Hou he was bizeten and bore

Hou he was bizeten and bore
Sche seyd waleway wel zare
Mi ioie ichaue alle forlore
No may no tong telle pe care
pat is me now rizt bifore

48 Das ursprüngliche Reimschema 4 a b ist durch Vergleich der drei Hss. noch zu erkennen und wiederherzustellen: V. 389* l. hare; V. 390* ist nach A. und C. (I) zu bessern; V. 391* l. hare; V. 393* ist nach A. 121 zu bessern und V. 395* durch care (s. A. 123) zu ersetzen; C. (I) 252* was fehlt.

49

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

And bad on lond whar hit com A liue 3if hit were ibrou3t

255 Men scholde hit zeue cristendom Ffor his loue pat alle hap iwrouzt

50 V.

A clop of selk heo wond him Inne
pat newe was and feir of bleo
pe tables heo leide vndur his chinne
pat men hem mizte fynden and seo
po was he don pe tonne wip Inne

410 De ende agein set ful feire of tree*
And beren him doun to be brimme
And bi taugte him god and be salte see

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Zeo leide þe tables under his hed Of yuorie þat were iwrouzt And anon þe leuedi bed

260 To watere pat hit were ibrougt

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur folgenden Strophe von V. und A.)

51 V.

Anon to hire heo comen wel sone Der heo lay ful seek in pouht

And tolden hou heo hedden i done
Of ping pat heo hem hedden* bi souht
*A Bot we founde redi aboue ** [Fol. 45 v 2.]
Vppon be Brimme newe i wrouht
be tonne and be luytel grome

420 In to be see we han hit brouht

In pe tables wrot sche panne

Dat men him schuld to scole him sett

And 3if him name of cristen manne

Zif auentour bitide euer more

He com to liue and were aman
He mist se be sinnes sore
Hou he was seten and of wham

50

R. fehlt.

A.

A clop of silk sche wond him inne

Dat was of swipe feir ble

De tables sche leyd vnder his chinne

Dat (men) mizt hem bopen per y* se

Dan was he don pe tonne wip inne

De bot was feir made of tre

And bar him down to be brim

Bi tau3t him god and be salt se

50 V. 410* das letzte e ist< o korrigiert; A. 136* y ist überflüssig.

51

140

R. fehlt.

51 V. 416* l. hedde; V. 417* vgl. T. 26,7:

Iluec troverent un batel

Dedens acistrent le tonel

L'enfant ou tot le tonelet

Ont mis dedens tot soavet

Eg. 481

La trouerent un uoid batel

Si unt asis enz le tonel

V. 417** l. bon(e), vgl. V. 372.

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

(C. weicht hier sehr ab; vgl. jedoch die Reime der ersten Hälfte dieser Strophe mit V. und A.)

To pe bote hit was ibore
And ipult in pe salte flod

And ipult in be salte flod ppe moder was sori berfore And ful dreri in hire mod

C (I).

265 De eorl hire brober he was gon
Ffor sorwe ofte (he)* siked sore
And lai adoun sike anon
Ne aros he neuere ber after more
Sori he was for his sinne

270 ppat he wip his soster dude And for hi scholde parti atwinne Ros he neuere up of pe stude

52 V.

Dat opurday* pat child was boren Den herde heo a careful red A Messager com on pe Morwen And tolde pat hire bropur was ded

425 De knihtes pat weore to hire i sworen
Tolde hire tipinge pat* loue gret
Dat he was to depe i coren
As cold as chisel yndur led

C(I).

[Fol. 155 v 1]

Dpe leuedi to churche was igon In child bedde as zeo lai

275 Pper com a messager anon
Rizt wipinne pen pridde dai
And tolde pat hire broper was ded
Erliche in a someres morwe
Ppat was to hire a wel colde red

280 ppo was hire bodi fulle of sorwe

pan pai come to hir wel sone
per sche lay wel sike in pouzt
And tolden hou pai hadden done
Of pat hye* hadde hem bisouzt
pe bot feir y made wip brome
Vp pe water newe y wrouzt
pe tonne and pe litel grome
In to be see we han y brouzt

51 C (I) 266* he ist aus zeo verbessert; A. 144* y ist < e verbessert.

52

145

R. fehlt.

A.

pat oper day on be morwe

150 pan herd sche areuful red
A messanger com wip sorwe

And teld hir bat hir broper was ded
be kniztes bat wer to hir swore
Brouzt hir word and to hir seyd

155 pat he was to dep y drore
And vnder erbe schuld beleyd

52 Statt V. **421*** opur liest C. (I) 276 pridde; die frz. Fassungen stützen C. (I): vgl. T. 27,7 (Eg. 495):

Quar ancor le tiers jor, avant Que à messe alast d'enfant Un matinet en ains jornee Ançois que l'aube fust crevee O-vos par le chastel errant Un messager que vait querant A grant besoing la damoisele

(Vgl. hierzu V. 447, A. 175; V. 455, A. 183); V. 426* l. and loude gret (ae. grēotan), s. Diss. p. 55,4).

53 V.

Do was hire care eft al newe

430 Sikynges grete heo drouz preo
And wox al won of hire heowe
Dat er was briht so blosme on treo
Denne seide pe kniht wip loue trewe
I wot ne gomep pe no gleo

435 Helpep hit no ping forte rewe At Godus wille schal hit al beo

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

Dhan seide he knizt hat was trewe Conforte he dame for charite Hit nis (non) bote his deh to rewe Ffor as god wole hit schal be

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe gehört zur folgenden Strophe von V. und A.)

54 V.

Dow schalt greipe be ful zare Zif bou dost aftur my phouzt And to be begin to earbe i broubt

440 Er he beo in to eorpe i brouht
Helpep hit noping forte care
For hit geynep be riht nouht
I nouh pow wost of serwe and care
pey3 pou sle bi self fornouht

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

285 Dame pu schalt pe make 3are
And let sorwe out of pi pou3t
And to his buringe pu schalt fare
Er he beo to eorpe ibrou3t

R. fehlt.

A.

Sche tok sikeinges pre

And wax al wan of hir hewe

166 Dat was wite so blosme ontre

Dan seyd pe knizt was to hir trewe

Y wot no gamep pe no gle

No helpep it noping for to rewe

As god wil so schal it be

54

R. fehlt.

A.

Jou schalt graipe be ful zare
Jif bou dost after mi bouzt
And to bi brober biriing fare
Are he be in erbe y brouzt
No helpeb it no bing to care
Y not no gayneb it be nouzt
Di feir rode to make it bare
And sle bi self wib idel bouzt

55 V. po heold be ladi hire stille and milde 445 Dei3 be sunne were strong and sterne De pridde day of hire childe Heo eode to chirche of hire berne* In world nis wommon non so wilde pat euer* may hire weordes werne 450 Dat heo ne schal soffren in toun or felde pat god hire hap set stille or* derne

C. fehlt.

56 Heo buskeden hem* to be burienge De kniht bat coude of al be roun De pridde dai of hire Childynge 455 No lengore nedde heo soiourn Erliche in be Morwenynge Heo set hire on a palfrey broun Wip dreri herte and care mornynge Wente be ladi out of be toun 460 C(I). ppo was be leuedi idizt al boune 290 Dpat was bobe gode and hende And isette uppon a stede broune To hire brober forto wende Wib sorweful hert and dreri mod Toward be burienge forb zeo rode 295 Phoruzout hire even ronne ablod Dbat neuere a ter ober abode 57

*To sen hire brobur ber he lav Heo fel a swowen bi foren hem alle Heo seide allas and weilaway Whon heo seih him vndur palle

465 Heo seide allas bis ilke day De knihtes on hire duden calle And from be bere hire token a way Lest heo in swowenyng hedde ifalle

R. fehlt.

A.

Do sche held hir stille and milde Hir sorwe was strong and sterne

175 De pridde day of hire childe
To chirche sche 3ede of hir berne
Nis non in pis worldes so wilde
No be he neuer so stille
Dathe ne mot be milde

[Fol. 2 r.]

180 And soffre Godes wille

55 V. 448* = Verbalsubst. von beran = 'confinement'; V. 450* l. neuer; V. 452* l. and.

56

185

R. fehlt.

A.

pai bosked to be biriing

be knizt bat coupe of be roune

be bridde day of hir childing

No lenge hadde sche soioure

Wel arliche in amorwening

Opon apalfrey broune

Wip dreri hert and wip morning

be leuedi went out of be toune

56 V. 453* man sollte he busked hir erwarten.

57

R. fehlt.

⁵⁷ V. 461* ff. scheint nicht die ursprüngliche Lesart von Strophe 57 zu sein; T. 30,17 (Eg. fehlt) stützt A. 190:

De totes pars plorent

et crient; vgl. auch C (I).

C(I).

Dpo 3eo com in to be halle
Hire songe was wope and weilaway
Zeo fel adoun amonge hem alle
Vppon be bodi ber hit lai
Ffor sorwe ber 3eo swowened brie
And amonge alle bat ber were
Hi wend alle 3eo wolde deie

Hi nom and ladde hire fram be bere

V.

58

470 And huled vndur clottes colde
Wip reuthful note* liyth** on loft
Wip Erles and wip Barouns bolde
pe knihtes pat han pe resun wrouht
Bi twenen hem pe tale tolde

475 His suster pat dreri was of pouht
His tounes heo token hire to holde

C(I) (I. Hälfte).

305 Ppo pe eorl was burede an under molde Noman dude hire non outrage As ri3t was pat 3eo scholde Zeo entrede in to pe eritage

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe vgl. mit der folgenden Strophe von V. und A.)

59 V.

Denne was heo po i kud ich wene A ladi bi pat londes syde A Maiden i holden of bodi clene

480 Hire los gon springe ferly wyde
Princes proude þat was i seene
To hire heo dihten hem to ride
And wolden hire wedden and han to fere
Bot loue mi3t þer non bityde

Dan sche com to hir halle

190 Der was sikeing and wayleway
Sche fel adoun to forn hem alle
Biforn hir broper per he lay
Dan sche seye him vnder palle
Sche seyd allas pat ilke day

195 De kniztes on hir gun calle

195 De kniztes on hir gun calle

And fram be bare token hir oway

58

R. fehlt.

A.

Do he was in erpe y brouzt

And leyd vnder cloudes cold

De leuedi was wip sorwe purch souzt

200 Hir kniztes were stark and bold

Wip rizt pe tale it was y wrouzt

De kniztes pe tale hir told

De leuedi pat dreri was in pouzt

Hir tounes wer take in hir hold

⁵⁸ V. 471* nach note ist and zu ergänzen; V. 471** = entweder liht (auch im Havelok und King Horn findet sich für liht lith geschrieben; vgl. R. 486* south = souht) oder = an. $li\bar{o}dr$, $l\bar{y}dr$.

⁵⁹

C(I) (II. Hälfte).

Dho was hit pupled and nougt ihud
Dhat al be eorldom was hire owe
Ffor clene maide geo was ikud
Bobe wib heye and ek wib lowe

60	V.
485	Alle hire loueden wylde and tame
	Dat hedden wip hire er i speke
	Ffor heo halp bobe seeke and lame
	And clopede be pore and 3af hem mete
	Heo lette Chirches and Chapeles make
490	And pouzte be blisse of heuene to gete
	De riche men of hire hedden game
	And loueden hire wip outen hete
	C (I).
	De leuedi liuede wip worldes winne
	Dai and oper and zeres fele
315	And was sori for hire sinne [Fol. 155 v 2]
	And partede of hire worldes wele
	To pore men pat hadde nede
	Zeo 3af bope mete and clop
	Of hire godes 3eo nas nou3t gnede
320	To weorne be pore hire was lob
61	V.
	A Riche Duyk of mi3t ful strong
	Of Rome he was as 3e mowen here
495	Ffor Coueytise of hire lond
	He wolde hir wedden and haue to fere
	Denne bi gon heo syken and serwen among
	And dreri was in hire chere
	I wis heo seide 3e han* wrong
500	For i loue him no ping dere

205 Do was sche knowen pat leuedi
Bi alle pe londes side

And maiden clene hold of hir bodi
Der of pe word [(wide)] sprong wide
Princes proud pat weren y sene
210 To hir pai busked hem to ride

210 To hir pai busked hem to ride No was per non so lef ich wene Dat sche pouzt to his loue abide

60

R. fehlt.

A.

Alle loued hir wild and tame

pat wip moupe herd hir speke

215 Sche halpe be pouer and be lame

pe deuel fram hir for to wreke

Chirches chapels bope y same

Werche sche dede purch Godes wille

pe riche of hir hadde game

220 pe pouer loued hir loude and stille

61

R. fehlt.

⁶¹ V. 499* ze han paßt nicht für den Zusammenhang; A. 227 liest besser he haß.

C(I).

Dper was a duke of moche mizte
And in his hert he hit fond
Fforto wedde pat beord brizt
Dpat was so riche womman of lond
He sende bider knizt and sweyn

325 He sende pider knizt and sweyn
Fforto wite what was hire pouzt
And zeo him sende word azeyn
Dpat zeo wolde him habbe nouzt

62 V.

De Duyk saih he mihte not spede No ping of his wille do Do lette he strengpe on hire beode Wip al pat he mihte ride or go

Awei he seide he wolde hire lede
Zif he mihte come hire to
Abouten hire he sette his sege
Hire tounes he brende to and fro

C (I).

Dpo pat he hurde of hire answere

Dpat pe leuedi him hadde forsake
He gadrede ost wip schelde and spere
Dpo bigan werre forto awake
Bote he mizte pe leuedi winne
He pouzt to schende al hire lond

Werre he pouzt forto biginne And ate laste inouz he fond

63 V.

De ladi swor heo nolde hire zelde

Bote he hire wip strengpe wonne
Til pat child weore come to elde
pat he(o) let fastnen in pe tonne
Zit may God such grace sende
pat wrouhte pe see and pe sonne

515 Dat he may to lyue wende And wreken al pat heer is bi gonne

A riche douke of mizt strong
Of rome he was as ze may here
For coueitise of hir lond
He wald hir wedde and haue to fere
Dan gan sche sike and sorwe among
And dreri was inhir chere
Y wis sche seyd he hap wrong
Y loue him nouzt in hert dere

62

225

R. fehlt.

A.

He seye he mizt no ping spede

No nouzt wip hir his wille do
Bateyle on hir he gan bede
Wip alle pat mizt ride and go
And seyd he wald oway hir lede
Zif pat he mizt comen hir to

A bouten hir he sett his segge
Hir tounes pan brent he po

63

64	Gregorius fährt zur See.
	C(I) führt hier zwei Strophen.
	Dpan seide pat beord brist
	Dpo werre bigan forte awake
	To be gode trewe knizt
340	ppat hire broper hire hadde itake
	Dpe duke schal neuere mi bodi welde
	Bote hit beo wip strengpe wonne
	Er mi sone beon of elde
	Dpat was istopped in be tonne
345	Zif he hap lif iwonne
	pporuz helpe of him pat al hap wrouzt
	Ppis werre pat is nou bigonne
	He mai helpe to bringe to nougt
	Dpo pe grete lordes of hire lond
350	Dpo hi wuste whar to hit drouz
	And comen al redi to hire hond
	And founde be duke werre inou3
64	V.
	Nou wol I resten me astounde
	Of pat ladi lete we be
	Hou pat child was boren and founden
520	Lordynges lustnep alle to me
	Ne sonk hit no ping to grounde
	Dat god wole i saued schal be
	Riht as his Modur him hedde i wounde
	De wynd him drof in be see
	C(I). Schluß u. Überleitung zu C (II).
	Let we nou pat leuedi freo
	Werre wip be duke astonde
355	C(II). Im Folg. als C. bezeichnet. *De lady lette we stille beo [Fol. 156, r 1]
333	*De lady lette we stille beo [Fol. 156, r 1] How bat litel child was founde
	Hende in halle herknep me
	I chote he sanke not to grounde
	I onote he same not to ground

Dat god wole al schal saued be

De wynde hym drof in to be se In bat tonne wel y bounde

Rizt as his moder him had iwounde

360

Sche swore sche schuld hir neuer zeld
Bot he wip strenge hir wonne
Til pat pe child were comen to eld
bat sche lete fasten in pe tonne
Zete may god swiche grace sende
bat made bope mone and sonne
Zete he may liue and wele ende
bat be douk him hap bi gonne

64

240

R. fehlt.

A.

Now lete we pis leuedi be

And telle we hou pe child was founde

Listenep now alle to me

Y wot it sanke nouzt to pe grounde

Al pat God wil haue don pan schal be

Rizt as his moder him hadde y wounde

pe winde him drof fer in pe se

Swipe fer in bilke stounde

⁶⁴ C. (II) 355* (im Folg. als C. bezeichnet). Von hier bis Strophe 183 führt, wo eben möglich, C. statt V.

65	v.
52 5	Twey ffisschers per weoren i went
	Dat breperen weore as ich wene
	Out of an abbey pei weoren isent
	Wip netes and wip ores kene
	To cacche fisch to be Couent
530	Alle pe Monkes forte qweme
	Dat niht no grace was hem sent
	De stormes were so strong and breme
	C.
	Twey fisscheris per weren ywent
	pat breperen were bope Ich wene
365	Out of an abbey were Isent
	Wip nettes and wip hokis kene
	To take fissches to be couent
	De monkes for hij wolden queme
	Dat ny3t nas hem no grace ylent
66	V.
66	V. Fful erliche in be morweninge
66	Fful erliche in be morweninge
66 535	· ·
	Fful erliche in pe morweninge Whon liht com vp of pe day
	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge
	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge De luytel child ber Inne lay
	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge De luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe
	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge be luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay
535	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge be luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay be ffisschers wenden gold to fynde
535	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge be luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay be ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him be rihte way
535	Fful erliche in pe morweninge Whon liht com vp of pe day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge pe luytel child per Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay pe ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him pe rihte way C. Wip* lizt leome sprange pe day
535 540	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge be luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay be ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him be rihte way C.
535 540	Fful erliche in pe morweninge Whon liht com vp of pe day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge pe luytel child per Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay pe ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him pe rihte way C. Wip* lizt leome sprange pe day
535 540	Fful erliche in pe morweninge Whon liht com vp of pe day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge pe luytel child per Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay pe ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him pe rihte way C. Wip* lizt leome sprange pe day Hij seien a bat come walwynge*
535 540	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge be luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay be ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him be rihte way C. Wip* lizt leome sprange be day Hij seien a bat come walwynge* be litel child ber inne lay
535 540	Fful erliche in be morweninge Whon liht com vp of be day Heo sezen a Bot cum swymminge be luytel child ber Inne lay To lyue God him wolde bringe His wille in londe i wrouzt beo ay be ffisschers wenden gold to fynde And token to him be rihte way C. Wip* lizt leome sprange be day Hij seien a bat come walwynge* be litel child ber inne lay

R. fehlt.

A.

To fischers weren out y sent
pat breperen were bobe y wene

255 Out of an abbay pai weren y sent
Wip nettes and wip ores kene
To lache fische to pat couent
pe monkes pai pouzt to queme
pat day was hem no grace y lent

260 For stormes pat were so breme

66

265

R. fehlt.

A.

Erlich in a morning
Er list com of pe day
Dai seye abot cum waiueing
Wip pe child pat in pe cradel lay
To liue god him wald bring
His wille in lond wroust be ay
De fischers miri gun sing
And pider pai tok pe rist way

[Fol. 2 v.]

66 C. 370* l. whan; vgl. V. 534 und T. 34,12:

Quant li jors fu bien esclarci

Eg. 621 Bien matinet al ior luisant

C. 371* dem Dialekt des Originals entspricht mehr A. 263 waiueing (an. veifa); C. 373* l. fynde, vgl. Diss. p. 35, II, a.).

560

V.

Anon to hem be tonne heo nome

pat newe was wip honden wrouzt

Rouzten heo neuere wher be Bot bi come

pat hit hedde pidere i brouzt

545 To reste rizt as eode be Mone

Der rise, stronge tempestes on loft

Of ffisch heo mihte take no wone*

Vp to londe heo hedden i bouzt

C. fehlt.

68 \mathbf{V}_{\cdot} Ffaste heo drowen hem to be londe Wib netes and wib ores kene 550 De stormes were so stark and stronge Adreynt alle heo wende to beone De abbot com vp to be stronde His ffisschers 3if he mihte i seo 555 As God him hedde i sent his sonde De luytel child i saued scholde beo C. 375 And fast drowen hem to lond With ores good ymade of tre De stormys dryue hem to strond Adrevnt wenten hij to be De tonne token hij on honde 380 And bare here of be salt see De abbot com bere on be londe His fisschers 3if he my3t y se V. 69

> In to heore bot hit was ihent De child and be tonne of treo Deron was heore heorte iwent Den bi spac be Abbot freo

R. fehlt.

A.

pe tonne anon to hem pai nome

270 pat was swipe wele y wrouzt
pai no rouzt whider pe bot yer* com
pat pe tonn pider brrouzt*

To rist rizt as zede pe mone
per risen stormes gret aloft

275 To lache fische hadde pai no tome
To toun to nim was al her bouzt

67 V. 547* Dialektform für no one, none; A. 271* l. per; A. 272* < brouzt verschrieben.

68

R. fehlt.

A.

Fast pai drowen to be lond
Wip ores gode y made of tre
For stormes wald pai nobing wond
280 Drenched wende pai wele to be
Dabot com opon be strond
De fischers 3if he mi3t se
Also god sent his sond
Dat child schuld y saued be

Whonne was ow his tonne i lent And what hing her Inne be Ne saiz ich neuere such a present In fisscheres bot wih Inne he see

C.

As god hym hadde pider ysent

Dat pe child schold ysaued be

Rizt to pe abbot he* was ylent

De tonne pat was maad of tre

Deron was his eyze ywente

Anoon seide pe abbot fre

How was pis bot ysent

390 And what pynge may per ynne be

70 V.

De ffisscheres seiden bobe i liche pe abbot heo onswereden sone Bi Jesu kyng of heuene riche Vr pinges bep per inne i done Wip pat pe child bi gon to skrike
Wip steuene as hit were a grome pe ffisschers wenden to han ben a* swike Heo ne wusten what to done

C.

Dis fisscheris seiep* bobe yliche
And pe abbot answerip sone
By pe kynge of heuene riche
Sum* pynge is per ynne ydone
395 Dat child bigan for to scryche
With steuene as hit were a grome
De fisscheris wenden bisiliche
Hij nusten what hij my3tten done

285 De abot pat was pider sent
Biheld pe tonne was made of tre
Der on were his eyzen y lent
Anon seyd pat abot fre
Whare haue 3e pis tonne y hent

290 And what may per in be
No sey3e y neuer swiche apresent
In fischers bot in pe se

69 C. 385* l. heo = she, da (he) sich nur auf tonne (ae. tunne f.) beziehen kann; merkwürdig berührt hier die Erhaltung des grammatischen Geschlechtes, ein ähnlicher Fall findet sich C. 1038*.

70

300

R. fehlt.

A.

De fischers answerd bobe y liche
To be abot hai speken anon
295
Bi be king of heuen riche
Our hinges be her in y don
Dat child han bi gan to scriche
Wib steuen as it were agrome
De fischer were adrad of wreche

Dai nist what bai mist done

[Fol. 156 r 2]

70 C. 391* vgl. Diss. p. 65,11; C. 394* T. und Eg. stützen

Vr bei V. und A.: T. 36,5 Il li ont dit: ,,de nos afaires
Sire, n'i a de chose guaires

Eg. 656 C il respunent cest nostre afaires; V. 571* l. wenden ham be pe swike, wahrscheinlich sind die "k" Reime bei V. die ursprünglicheren; vgl. Diss. p. 51,1).

71 V. De abbot bad hem wib outen wouh Vndo be tonne bat he ber sayh De ffisschers were redi i nou3 575 To don his wille pat ilke day A clop of selk be Abbot vp drouh [Fol. 46 r 1] Dat on be child in be cradel lay Do lay be luytel child and louh Vppon be Abbot wib ezen gray 580 De abbot bad wip oute wou De tonne vndo bat he bare say 340 De fisscheris redy were ynow His wille hij duden al pat day Aclob of selk be abbot drowe Of be chyld bat in be cradel lay po lay pat child alyte hit lowe 405

72

V. fehlt.

Vpon be abbot wib eyzen gray

C.

De abbot huld vp* his honde
Wip hert good to god ywente
And sayde yblessed be py sonde
410 My lord pat pou me hast ysent
Of yuory pe tablys longe
De abbot fond per in present
He toke hem in his hond
And byhuld what per was writen and dempt

73

V.

De abbot bed þe ffisschers boþe Ten Mark and þe Cradel take And þat heo scholden not ben wrope For þat luytel childes sake

305

R. fehlt.

A.

Pabot bad wip outen wou3
Vndo pe tonne pat he per say
De fischer were radi anou3
To don his wille pat ich day
A clop of silk pabot vp drou3
Dat on pe childes cradel lay
Do lai pat litel child and lou3
Opon pabot wip eyzen gray

72 R. fehlt.

A.

Dabot held vp bobe his hond
Wip hert gode to crist y went
And seyd lord y pank pi sond
Dat pou me hast zouen and lent
Of yuori tables long
Dabot fond per in pressent
Der to he gan sone fong
And seyze what per was writen and dent

72 C. 407* ist wohl bohe (s. A. 309) zu ergänzen, damit huld mit honde alliteriert.

73

585 Do weoren heo al pat sope a knowen Hou heo founden pat luytel knape De Abbot seide forsope i trouwe Dis is a child of goode whate

C.

415 De abbot bad pe fisscheris bope
Ten mark of* pe cradel take
Dat hij ne scholden nozt be wrope
Ne sory for pe childes sake
I wote hij stoupeden adoun bope
420 Dat tresoure hij gunne to hem take

Dat tresoure hij gunne to hem take po weren hij alto gedere yknowe How hij founden pat lutel knape

74 V.

590 And hedde halles of lym and ston
Dat opur hedde Children feole
Pore he was seluer hedde he non
De abbot tok him hom to bere
Ten Mark whon he wente hom

595 Heore counseil wel forte hele Vndur foote so stille as ston

C.

And hadde halle and boure of stoon

Dat oper hadde children fele

Pore he was good hadde he noon

De abbot him 3af wip him to bere

De ten mark whanne he wolde hom goon

Here consayl bat hij scholden heele

Dat o fisschere was riche of wele

430 Al vnder fote as stille as stoon

Ten mark and pe cradel take

And bad pai schuld nouzt be wrop

320 For pat litel childes sake

Do was pat siluer alle her owe

De tresore to hem pai gun take

Anon pai were alle biknowe

Hou pai fond pat litel knape

73 C. 416* of (out of) wird gestützt durch T. und Eg. T. 37,20 Qu 'il quierent les X mars d'argent Eg. 695 Prendre a ses piez dis mars dargent S. auch Diss. p. 12,3.).

74

R. fehlt.

A.

.

V.

Forte 3eme pat luttel grome
And pat he tolde for non au3te
600 In what Maner hit pider come
But sipen* his douhter in pe nihte
Sent hire is pe luytel sone
And preye pe abbot 3if he mihte
Cristene hit for Godus loue

C.

De riche man per he bitauzte
Ffor to keke* wel pat gome**

Dat he ne sscholde for none auzte
Telle how* ham was bicome

*Bote say pi douztere in pat nyzt** [Fol. 156 v 1]

Sente pe pat lutel sone
And preyde pu sscholdest with *pi myzt

Take hit* cristendome

76

V.

605 He tok be child wip outen hete
And wente him hom be rihte gate
A wommon sone he hedde i gete
De child to bere and cristendom take
Whon be fisschere hedde i zete
610 Wolde he nout his ernde late
But wip be Abbot he bouhte to speke
And fond him atte heize zate

R. fehlt.

A.

75 C. 432* l. kepe; C. 432** der Sinn fordert grome (s. V. A.) vgl. auch Diss. p. 49 XI; C. 434* ist hit zu ergänzen; C. 435*ff. scheint in der direkten Rede verderbt zu sein: das Frz. hat hier wie V. und A. direkten Redeweise:

T. 38,23 E dist qu'il die à ses veisins Qe de sa fille iert li meschins
39,1 E si l'enveie à don abe Qu'il le fasse crestienté
Eg. 720 E acunter a ses ueisins Ke de sa fille ert li meschins S il eueiat pur baptizer A dan abe a son mustier

Vielleicht faßte der südliche Schreiber C. 435 say als II. Sg. Imper. statt als Infinitiv auf; störend mögen auch die allein bei A. bewahrten ursprünglichen Reime nauzt und mauzt für ihn gewirkt haben, die wir für C. 435** bez. C. 437* (l. zif hu (he) mauzt einsetzen werden; V. 601* l. size; vgl. A. 333 sigge.

C.

He toke pat child wyp oute hete

And wente hym home pe rizt gate

A womman soon he hap ygete

To beren hit cristendom to take

Whanne pe couent hadde y eete

pe fischer nolde his ernde late

Wip pe abbot he wolde speke

And mette him rizt at pe zate

77 V.

De Abbot wuste per of i nouh
Dat ernde was was him no ping lop

De ffisschere sone per out drouh
De child and pe crisme clop
And seide my douhtur hit sende 3ou
To cristen hit wip outen op
De Abbot stod wel stille and louh

And seide to hem to chirche gob

C

De abbot wist per of ynow His comynge nas hym noping lop De fisscher forp wel soon drow De child wip pe crisme clope

And seide my douzter sent hit ou

To cristne* wip outen oop

Do stood be abbot stille and lou

And seide with hym to church he gop

78 V.

De Abbot men calleden Gregori De childes nome per he tok Wip Monkes pat stoden perbi Wip laumpe liht Condul and bok

625 Do was he wip clerkes sleih
Baptized* in pat holy flod
And porwh god pat sit an heih
Offred vp to pat holy Rod

He tok pat child wip outen hete
And bar it hom wip outen wrake
A wiman had he sone y gete
340 Him to bere cristen to make
When pe fischer y eten hadde
No wold he no lenger late
To pabot sone he ladde
And fond him redi atte gate

77

R. fehlt.

A.

It no was him no ping lop

De fischer pan pechild forp drouz

Wip salt and wip pe crisme clop

Mi douhter sent zou pis child

350 To cristen it wipouten op

Dabot louz pat was milde

And wip hem to chirche he gop

77 C. 452* ist hym oder hit zu ergänzen.

78

R. fehlt.

640

C.

455 De abbot me clepid gregorye
His name per pat child he toke
And monkes many stondep* by
Wip candel lizt holdep* pe book
Do was he wip clerkis slye
460 Ifolued* in pat holy flood
Drouz god pat semly sizt* an hye
Dat sched for ys his hert blode

79 V. De Abbot was be child ful hold 630 De clob of selk he tok to holde And be foure Mark of gold And be tables bat ich of tolde De child was ful Milde of mod In clopus riche he gon him folde 635 De ffisschere was trewe and good De child he tok to zeme and holde C. De abbot was pat child* hoolde De clop of selke he toke to hoolde And be foure marke of be* golde 465 De tables pat ic of erore tolde De lutel childe was myld of mode In clopes hij gonne hym faste holde* De fisscher bat was trewe and gode 470 De childe he toke to loke and holde

V.

Whon he was comen to zeres fyue Wel hende was pe child to loke pe Abbot was of him ful blipe

And sette him anon to boke

pabot was cleped gregorij [Fol. 3 r.]

per pe child his name he toke

355 Prest and clerk stode per bi

Wip tapers lizt and holy boke

And pe child feir and sleye

He cristned in pe salt flod

And seppen baren (it) vp an heyze

360 Offred it to pe holy rod

78 C. 457* ist wohl aus stode + abgekürztem fer verlesen (vgl. V. und A.); C. 458* besser liest A. 356 and holy b.; C. 460* ist nach Offe, Diss., Kiel 1908 um 1400 nicht mehr anzutreffen; C. 461* l. sit (s. V.); V. 626* l. baptised.

79

R. fehlt.

A.

Dabot dede so he schold

De clop he tok wele to hold

. . . four mark of gold

And pe table(s) pat ich of told

365 mode

In clope fast pai gun him fold

. and god

De child he tok wele to hold

79 C. 463* ist ful zu ergänzen; C. 465* ist Schreiberzusatz; C. 468* l. folde mit Rücksicht auf das alliterierende faste (s. V., A.).

80

R. fehlt.

And bad him leorne faste and swipe Sone i schal pe ful wel loke Zif ze wolen pis storie lipe Ze mowen here pe wordus sote

C.

Whanne he was come to zeris fyue
Wel hende he was pat childe to loke
De abbot spedde him swype blyue*
Dat child sette to be boke

And hym lerede fast and swype
Ich pe wol helpe to hond and fote* [Fol. 156 v 2]
Ze pat wollep pis story lype
Wip wille herep wordes swote

81 V.

What helpep hit longe forte drawe
Gregori coupe wel his pars
Muchel in wit and wys of lawe
And muche he vndurstod of ars
Children on a day maden aplawe

Atte Bars heo maden a tras
A cours he tok wip his felawe
Bote Gregori pe strengore was

C.

What helpep hit longe drawe

Grogorye can ful wel his pars*
He can ful muche also of lawe
And muchel vnderstonde of ars*
He wende in aday to plawe
De children ournen at pe bars

Acours he toke with o* felawe
Gregorie pe swiftere was

Wel hende it was pat child to lok

bat it gan priue

He nam and sett it to boke

hi* lere fast and swipe

Y schal pe finde anou3 y wis

Who so wil pe stori lipe

Wordes he may heren of blis

80 C. 473* l. bliþe, vgl. Diss. p. 38, IX a.); vgl. T. 41, 7 (Eg. 764):

Li abes l' a en conrei pris

E en la clostre à lettres mis
C. 476* vgl. Diss. p. 36, a.); A. 373* l. him.

81

R. fehlt.

A.

What helpep it long for to drawe Gregorii coupe wele his pars

And wele rad and song in lawe

380 And vnder stode wele his ars

. . went he on aday to plawe

As children don atte bars

. . . toke wip his felawe

Ac gregorij pe stronger was

⁸¹ C. 480* pars = 'grammar'; zu C. 480*, C. 482* vgl. die Reime bei T. 41,15 Qui à dous ans sot bien ses pars

Lire e entendre des ars

C. 485* o scheint mir zu unbestimmt zu sein, da mit felawe der Vetter Gregors gemeint ist; besser lesen V. 651, A. 383 his f.

82	v.
	After him a lupe he tok
	Wip honden he sesede him ful sket
655	De opur was vn milde of mod
	For teone of herte sore he wep
	And wente him hom as he weore wod
	Wip grim cri loude and gret
	And tolde his Moder per heo stod
660	How pat Gregori him beot
	С.
	After hym he leop pas wel gode
	Wip honden seysep him with *fkept
	pat oper was vnblipe of mode
490	Ffor tene of herte sore he wept
	And ran home as he were wode
	With grim crye and loude grette
	And told his moder per he* stode
	How pat gregorie him bette
	1 0 0
83	V.
83	
83	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete
83	V. Wommon is a wonder ping
	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete
83 665	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng
	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete
	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng
	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete
	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng
	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete
665	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete C.
665	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete C. Womman is a wonder pynge
665	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete C. Womman is a wonder pynge Heo can none hertes wille lete
665	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete C. Womman is a wonder pynge Heo can none hertes wille lete With oute more dwellynge
665	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscunnes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete C. Womman is a wonder pynge Heo can none hertes wille lete With oute more dwellynge Gon heo gregori to prete
665 495	V. Wommon is a wonder ping Con heo nouht hire wordes lete Wip outen enyscumes dwellyng Bi gon heo Gregori forte prete And seide pou traytur and fondelyng Whi hastou mi sone i bete In al pis world nis Mon liuyng Dat wot on whom pou were bi 3ete C. Womman is a wonder pynge Heo can none hertes wille lete With oute more dwellynge Gon heo gregori to prete Sey pu traytoure and fyndlyng

R. fehlt.

A.

385 s he were wode

To him fast sone he lepe
. as of vnmild mod

For hert tene sore he wepe
. to his moder sone

390 Wip grim hert and wip gret
. wipe anon

Hou gregorij him hadde y bede*

82 C. 488* wip ske(p)t = an. skjotr finde ich als Subst. nicht belegt; vielleicht stand in der Vorlage wel sket (s. C. 1161), vgl. Diss. p. 36, t: p 2.); C. 493* der Sinn verlangt heo; A. 392* l. y bete.

83 R. fehlt.

A.

No can sche nouzt hir wordes lete
Wip outen anis kines duelling
Sche gan Gregori to prete*

And seyd pou treytour fondling
Whi hastow mi sone y bete
In pis world is man liuiing

400 Dat wot hou pou was bizete

84	v.
	Gregori stod stille as ston
670	Wip carful herte hom he nom
	Opur word spac he per non
	Til he bi fore pe Abbot com
	Wip dreri herte hom he nom*
	penne seide pe Abbot my dere sone
675	Whi artow come dreri hom
	Ho hap do pe out bote loue
	C.
	Gregorie stood as stille as stoon
	With herte sore pat wey home he nome
505	Opere word seip he noon
	Fforte he bifore be abbot come
	With herte sore he made his mone
	Do seide be abbot for him aboue*
	Whi artou come pus sory home
510	Who hap be seide oute bot loue
0.5	W.
85	V.
	A sire he seip porwh alle pyng De ffisscheris wyf pat is vnhende
	He(o) clepeb me tratur* and fondelyng
680	And seip i am not of pi* kuynde
000	Nou god þat is heuene kyng
	Zif me grace forte wende
	Mi self to loke to pat wonying
	Der ich was born and schal ende
	С.
	po* seide pat child in al pynge
	po* seide pat child in al pynge pe fisscheris wif my modere* ic wend
	po* seide pat child in al pynge pe fisscheris wif my modere* ic wend Clepip me traitoure and fyndlyng
515	po* seide pat child in al pynge pe fisscheris wif my modere* ic wend
515	po* seide pat child in al pynge pe fisscheris wif my modere* ic wend Clepip me traitoure and fyndlyng And seip I nas noute of here kende [Fol. 157 r 1
515	po* seide pat child in al pynge pe fisscheris wif my modere* ic wend Clepip me traitoure and fyndlyng And seip I nas noute of here kende [Fol. 157 r 1 Lord pat art of alle pynge*

R. fehlt.

A.

Gregorij stod stille so ston Wip dreri hert hom he nome A word spac he per non Til he to pabot come

Dan seyd pabot leue sone
. . . artow comen so dreri hom
Who hap be seyd (don) ougt bot loue

84 C. 508* vgl. Diss. p. 49, XI 3.); V. 673* nom ist < com korrigiert; A. 405* n ist < r korrigiert.

85

R. fehlt.

A.

. . . yd þe child wiþ outen lesing
410 De fischers wif is vnhende
. . . ed me traitour fondling
And seyd y ne am nouzt of þi kende

85 C. 511* die frz. Hss. lesen wie V. 677 Sire:

T. 45,10 Sire la femme al pecheor Eg. 837 La femme sire al peschur

C. 512* l. moderi = 'aunt', vgl. auch T. 45,10 ff (ähnl. Eg. 837)

Sire la femme al pecheor

Qui freres a celui esteit

Qui mis oncles estre deveit.

Vgl. Diss. p. 12, Zeile 25; C. 515* alle þynge scheint nach C. 511 verschrieben zu sein, in der Vorlage stand wohl heucne king (s. V. 681); C. 518* l. han; V. 679* = traytur (s. V. 665); V. 680* (A. 412) þi ist dem Zusammenhange nach ausgeschlossen; nur C. 514 here kann in Betracht kommen.

86	v.
685	De abbot seide sone hold pe stille
	Dyn idel pouzt let al be
	Dou coust rede and synge scrille
	Derfore pis hous is graunted pe
	Di neodes ichulle so folfulle
690	To vre couent pat is so fre
	Whon God of me hap don his wille
	Heore abbot heo schulen make þe
	C.
	po seide pe abbot holde pe stille
520	Suche bougt and wordes* let bu be
	Du canst wel rede and synge sschille
	Der fore pis hous ic graunte pe
	Di nedes I schalle so fulfille
	*With al pe monkes pat per be
525	Whan god of me hap done his wille
	Abbo* I schal** make þe
87	v.
87	V. Nay forsope he seide ful sone
87	
87 695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone
	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht
	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done
	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht
695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non
	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht
695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non
695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht
695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di bouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif bou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To bat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Obur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht C.
695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht C. Nay quap he forsope sone
695	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di bouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif bou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To bat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Obur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht C. Nay quab he forsope sone Di bouzt is from myn herte ydizt Bote zif bu woldest ouzt for me done De armes woldy take of knyzte
695 700	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht C. Nay quap he forsope sone Di pouzt is from myn herte ydizt Bote zif pu woldest ouzt for me done De armes woldy take of knyzte To pat myster ich am ful bone
695 700	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht C. Nay quap he forsope sone Di pouzt is from myn herte ydizt Bote zif pu woldest ouzt for me done De armes woldy take of knyzte To pat myster ich am ful bone Scheeld to bere and brunye brizt
695 700	Nay forsope he seide ful sone Di pouzt and myn is fer i tiht Ac zif pou woldest out for me done Ordre i cholde taken of knyht To pat Mester icham al boun Helm to Bere and brunye briht Opur Ordre kep i non De while icham so zong and liht C. Nay quap he forsope sone Di pouzt is from myn herte ydizt Bote zif pu woldest ouzt for me done De armes woldy take of knyzte To pat myster ich am ful bone

R. fehlt.

A.

Swiche pouzt lete pou be

415 rade and sing schirlle*

Der fore pis hous is graunted pe

. schal ful fille

Wip alle pe monkes her in be

When god of me hap don his wille

420 Dou schalt ben abot after me

86 C. 520* vgl. T. 47,1: Puis si li dist: "or aiés pais,

Car jà "parler" n 'en orrés mais...

Eg. 870 Ja mais nen oserunt "parler"

C. 524* s. Diss. p. 24,6.); C. 526* l. abbot; C. 526** Die frz.

Hss. stützen den Plural bei V. 692:

T. 47,16 Que il feront abe de tei

Eg. 875 Ke abe frunt cainz de tei; A. 415* l. schrille oder schille, beide sind bei Stratmann belegt.

87

425

R. fehlt.

A.

Nay for sope quap he sone
Di pouzt is now fro min rizt
Ac zif pou wilt ouzt for me don
Zif me order to be knizt
To pat mister ichil gon
Helme to bere and brini brizt
Oper mister wil y non
Der whiles icham so zong and lizt

88	V.
	Bi him pat made lond and watur
	And lef to springen on grene treo
	Til i wite ho* was my fader
	Ne schal i neuere blipe beo
705	And who me furst leide in cradel
	Til I my Moder mow knowen and seo
	Derfore to drenchen in salte watur
	Out of pis schome ichulle fleo
	C.
535	By hym pat made wynde and water
	And leef to spryng on grene tre
	Til ic wite who be my fadere
	Ne sschal ic neuere blybe be
	And who me first bound in my cradel
540	Fforte ic my moder knowe and se
	Dat* forto adrenchen in pe water
	Out of pis toune wol ic fle
89	V.
	To all hat will now hall be still.
	De abbot seide sone hold be stille
710	Din idel bouzt bou lete a stounde
710	_
710	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille
710	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde
710	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille
710 715	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette
	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde
	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette
	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde
	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C.
	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette
715	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette Of* no biheest of penyes rounde
	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette Of* no biheest of penyes rounde De clop of selk he leete fette
715	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette Of* no biheest of penyes rounde De clop of selk he leete fette Dat gregorye was yn ywounde
715	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette Of* no biheest of penyes rounde De clop of selk he leete fette Dat gregorye was yn ywounde Hijs nedes pere he wel bette
715	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette Of* no biheest of penyes rounde De clop of selk he leete fette Dat gregorye was yn ywounde Hijs nedes pere he wel bette He zaf* hym knyzthode in ostounde
715	Din idel pouzt pou lete a stounde De abbot nolde pe child lete grille For no bode of pons rounde De clop of selke lette forp fette Dat he hedde ben inne i wounde His nedes sone he per bette And kniht him made in astounde In his hond his tables he sette And bad him rede pat he per founde C. De abbot pat child ne myzt lette Of* no biheest of penyes rounde De clop of selk he leete fette Dat gregorye was yn ywounde Hijs nedes pere he wel bette

R. fehlt.

A.

Bi him pat made (pe) water

430 And lef to spring on grene tre
Til ich wite who be mi fader
No schal y neuer blipe be
And who me 3af clop and hater
Til pat y mi moder se

435 Der fore to drenche in salt water
Fro pis schame y wil now fle

88 C. 541* kann aus abgekürztem *per* verlesen sein (s. V. und A.); dann gehört C. 541 inhaltlich zu C. 539; sehr nahe liegt aber eine Lesart *pat for* (Prät. zu *faren*) to drenche me in *pe water* für die Vorlage von C. anzunehmen und *pat* auf *moder* zu beziehen; V. 703* = who.

89

R. fehlt.

A.

Pabot no mizt pat child lett
For no bode* of pans rounde
De clop of silke he per fet

440 Pat gregori was in y wounde
His nedes feir he per bett
And made him knizt in pat stounde
His tables In his hond he sett

And (pat) bad him rede pat he per founde

89 C. 544* l. for; zu C. 548* vgl. Eg. 898:

Dunc li donat trestut dolenz

De chevalier les garnemenz

T. 48,19 Doner li a fait garnimenz

E ne porquant fu dolenz

A. 438* d ist < t gebessert.

92	Gregorius erfährt seine Herkunft. V.
90	De child him onswerde a zeyn
720	As hee* be tables heold on honde
	Al one heo* bi twene hem tweyne
	He radde be lettres bat he ber fonde
	Zif hit beo sop pat be lettres seyn
	I fynde heer a wondur strong
72 5	Of a child pat was for leyzen
	But hit tellep not of what lond
	C.
	Zif pis is sop pat pus lettres seyn
	I fende here auentres* stronge
	Of a child alutel peyn
	I not of what lingnage he spronge*
	V.
91	Whon he hedde be lettres irad
	pat in be tables weren i write
	He seide wher was pat child be stad
730	Dat in be Tonne was bi steke
	And whodur hap be watur him lad
	Tel me sire 3if bou wite
	De Abbot him bi heold and bad
	Dat he scholde bi him site
7 35	And he wolde him telle word al sad
	As muche as he of him coupe wite
	C.
555	Do he hadde pe lettres radde [Fol. 157 r 2]
	Dat in pe tables weren ywrite
	He saide where was pat child bi stad
	pat in pis tables* was ysmyte
r 00	And whidere pat water hap him iladde
560	Tel me sire 3if 3e wite
	De abbot anone pat childe bad
	And seide child by me sitte

R. fehlt.

A.

De knizt answerd sone ozein
De tables per held an hond
Bitven hem wipouten sweyn
He radde alle pat he per fond
Zif it be sope pe letters seyn

Of agong child adougti sweyn
Of what lond he is no tellep he nougt

90 C. 552* = auentures; C. 554* die frz. Lesarten stützen V. 726 lond:

T. 50,23 (Eg. 988) Mais ce ne sai-je dire pas De quel "pais" fu icil las;

vielleicht ist also C. 554 alliterierend lingnage and lond zu lesen; über die Neigung von C. Assonanzen zu beseitigen vgl. Diss. Kap. IV, p. 33 und p. 35 II, c.); V. 720* das letzte e scheint < o korrigiert zu sein; V. 721* ist wohl he zu lesen.

91

R. fehlt.

A.

Dan he hadde be letters rad Dat in be tables were y wr...

- Whar was pe child he seyd bi stad
 pat in pe tonne was y lete
 And whider pe water hap him lad
 Telle me zif pat ze wite
 pabot biheld pe child and bad
- 460 Dat he schuld bi him site

⁹¹ C. 558* l. tonne, da augenscheinlich ein Schreibfehler nach C. 556 vorliegt.

V. 92 I schal telle be sone anon In what Manere bou were i founde De clop of selk bou hast on pat bou were inne i wounde 740 De foure Mark of gold vchon I have hem kept in to bis stounde pe tables al of yueer bon Lo hem her al hol and sounde C. And told him rigtsone anone In which gates he was founde Dus clopes* of selk bu haddest** vpon 565 My sone bat bou were inne ywounde And markes of gold many oon And penyes* bob faire and rounde Dis tables of yuorie boon Ich haue hem loked hool and sounde 570 V. 93 745 A sire he seide be time is come to be ende I bonke hit Jesu heuene kyng Dou hast to me ben a good frende And i nam bote a fondelyng In to opur londes ichul wende 750 Der my schome mai more ben hid To sechen aftur bat ilke kuynde Dat ich was boren and of* sib Sire be tyme is come to ende *Wel iknowe and wide ykud Al wote bobe sibbe and frende Icham afyndlynge here ikud 575 To ober londes wol ich wende per my schame may be hore* And seche after myne owne kunde And wip bat he groneb sore*.

R. fehlt.

A.

He told him wel sone anon
In what maner he was y founde
De clop of silk pou hast opon
Dat pou were in 3ong y wounde
Dine markes of gold euerichon
Lo hem here hole and sounde
And pine tables of yuori bon
Dat feir ben and eke rounde

92 C. 565* l. clop; C. 565** l. hast, vgl. neben V. und A. auch T. 51,8 (ähnl. Eg.) S'est-tu méismes, bel filleul E le bliaus que ,,as" vestu De cel méismes ,,paile" fu T. 51,11 Q'encemble o tei fu trové

C. 568* steht im Widerspruch mit C. 428 und 465, vgl. auch noch V. 385, 387 sowie T. 51,12 E l' or ai-je molt bien gardé; ob Verschreibung aus p^t ben ywis bop f. a. r. vorliegt?

93

R. fehlt.

A.

Now is be time comen to bende

Y swere bi Jesu heuene king
Dat y nam nouzt of bi kende
Bot y hold for a fondling
Now Jesu leue me grace to wende
Der mi schame may be hed

And sechen after mi rizt kende
Dat ich was of comen and bred

⁹³ C. 572* ist wahrscheinlich aus wol ik nowe to wide stid(e) verderbt; s. auch Diss. p. 13,8.) und p. 50 XII, a.); C. 576* l. hid; C. 578* ist nach V. 752 zu bessern. Der Grund zu den Abweichungen bei C. liegt wohl wieder in der Assonanzscheu des Schreibers, vgl. Diss. Kap. IV; V. 752* l. boren of and sib.

V.

94 De abbot porueyde him a schip
Der monye and fele stoden a Rowe
755 De schild was hende and wis of wit

755 De schild was hende and wis of wit At heore partyng he wep a prowe De Ropes wel faste weren i knit De seil was per on i drawe De wynd ful harde per on was set

760 And faste hit gon him forb blawe

C.

De abbot purchasep* him aschip

Der monye and feele stondep arowe

De kny3t was hende and wise of witte

At his partynge he wepe abrowe

De ropis fast weren y knyt

De mast iset pe seyle vp drowe

585 De wynde wel euene was yhit

Dat euene and fast gan to blowe

V.

95 Hit drouh faste to pat londes syde
pat was in his Modur hond
Gregori com pider wip muche pryde
As kniht vnkoup of opur lond

765 Mon may walken fer and wyde
Muche heren and seon a mong
But atte laste him schal bi tyde
His auenture beo hit neuer so strong

C.

And drof hym to pat londes side Dat was alle in his moder honde Gregorie cam al wip pruyde As knyzt comep in vncoup londe Mon may gon fer and wyde

Mon may gon fer and wyde
And muchel iseo and lerne among
Atte last hym schal bi tyde
*Be hit gode oper stronge

R. fehlt.

A.

pabot present him aschip
per pat mani stode arouwe
pe child was hende and per in lip
480 At her parting he wepe aprouwe
pe ropes wer fast y knett
To pe se pai gun drawe
pe winde on her seyl was sett
And hard he gan for to blowe

94 C. 579* vgl. Diss. p. 65, Zeile 22.

95

R. fehlt.

A.

And drof him to be londes side
but was in his moder hond
Gregorij com wib michel bride
As kni3t of vncoube lond
Mani man wendeb fer and wide

490 Moche may* heren and sen among
Atte last him schal bitide
His auentour be it neuer so strong

⁹⁵ C. 594*. Die ganze Zeile ist Subjekt zu C. 593; A. 490*: Über das Fehlen des Pronomens als Subjekt vgl. Mätzner Gramm. II, p. 8.

Gregorius bei dem Haf	enmeister.
-----------------------	------------

96	V.
	Gregori wente in to* pat barge
770	Ichot he hedde a ful good stede
	Helm Brunie scheld spere and Targe
	Kniht he semed rizt god at nede
	Dis fel in be tyme of Marche
	Dat ich of nou synge and rede
775	He tok his In as kniht dop large
	And to be portreues he ede
	С.
595	Whanne gregorie com oute of barge fol. [157v. 1]
000	Ichot he hadde wel good stede
	Helme brunye and wel good targe
	Kny3t he semeb good at nede Dis fel in be tyme of marche
600	- 0
000	Dat ich zou telle se* and rede
	He toke an In as a knyst ful large
	At pe portreues hous and pider zede
97	v.
97	V. De port Reue sau3 pat he was hende
97	
97	
97	
97	De port Reue sau3 pat he was hende
97 780	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good
	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende
	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord
	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word
	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C.
	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende
780	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende De knyzt wel faire he vnderstode
	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende De knyzt wel faire he vnderstode Hem* pouzt he was of grete kunde
780	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende De knyzt wel faire he vnderstode Hem* pouzt he was of grete kunde To him he seip wel* muchel good
780	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende De knyzt wel faire he vnderstode Hem* pouzt he was of grete kunde To him he seip wel* muchel good Atte pridde day at ende
780	To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende De kny3t wel faire he vnderstode Hem* pou3t he was of grete kunde To him he seip wel* muchel good Atte pridde day at ende Askep as he sitte at bord
780	De port Reue sauz pat he was hende To him he seide vuel ne good Til pat pe pridde day atte ende As heo seten atte bord He askede whoder he wolde wende And Gregori spac not a word C. De portreue sey pat he was hende De knyzt wel faire he vnderstode Hem* pouzt he was of grete kunde To him he seip wel* muchel good Atte pridde day at ende

R. fehlt.

A.

Dan gregorij cam out of be bargge
He hadde awel gode stede

495 Helme and brini and brizt targge
Knizt he semed gode at nede
Dis felle in be time of marche
Dat ich of sing and rede
He tok his in as knizt large

500 To be portreues hous he zede

96 V. 769*: Das Französische, welches in den Reimen mit dem Englischen übereinstimmt, stützt bei C. und A. out of: vgl. T. 53 (Eg. weicht ab) Quant Gregori ist de la barge cheval ot bon e forte targe;

C. 600* 1. sey.

97

505

R. fehlt.

A.

De portreue sey3e pat he was hende
And wel feir him vnder stode
Him pou3t [(he pou3t)] he was of gode kende
And eke a milde man of mode
Bot at pe pridde dayes ende
Als so pai saten atte bord
His ost seyd wider wiltow wende
And gregori no spac no word

97 C. 605* l. him; C. 606*: Das Französische stützt inhaltlich die Lesart von V. 778 vuel (ne. evil) ne good:

Vgl. T. 53,13:
Il iert de bel contenement
E de grant ferté de talent
Que l'ostes n'osa demander
Oui il esteit.

Eg. 1054: E si li semble riche ber Ke ne li ose demander

785

V.

Bote a non witen he wolde

Zif per were eny werre strong
Or eny Mon pat durste holde
A kniht vnkoup of opur lond
De port Reue him sone tolde
Such werre is vs a mong
Vr bestes beop robbed and solde
Vr tounus beb brend in vre hond

C.

Bote in a day witen he wolde Zif per were eny werre stronge Or eny man pat dorst holde An vncoup kny3t of oper londe De hostace sone tolde Werre grete ham wesse among

Oure bestis bep robbed and solde Oure townes brend vnder oure hond

99

615

V.

Gregori seide what eyleb bat Whi drawe 3e not to a cord and loue Qwab be port Reue and sone spac Der to hit bringe Marie sone

795 A Ladi semely per heo sat
Dorwh hire is vs bis werre i come
And borwh a Duyk in vn hap
Hire wolde wib force to wif ha nome

C.

Gregori seide what eyleb bat

Why ne drawe 3e to a cord and loue
Ze seyb bat ober and sone spak
Der to brynge hit god aboue
Alady semely ber heo sat
Drou3 hir bis werre is vs bicome

And of aduke his stronge hap
Dat wold hir haue to wyfe ynome



R. fehlt.

A.

Ac blepeliche wite he wold

Hap her ben ani wer long
Oper ani man pat dorst hold
Aknizt vncoupe pat wer strong
His ost wel sone him told
What wer was hem among

Our bestes ben robbed and sold
Our tounes brent al wip wrong

99

R. fehlt.

A.

Gregorij seyd what ayleb bat
Whi ne drawe 3e to acord and loue
His ost seyd sone for what
520 Bi Jesu bat sitt ous al aboue
burch amaiden hende of pris
Is bis werre al y come
And burch adouk bat vnhende is
bat wold hir haue to wiue y nome

102 Gregorius soll die Gräfin, seine Mutter, sehen. 100 V. So trewe in londe ne wot i non 800 Of bodi feir chast and freo To morwe 3if bou wolt ful son Dou schalt bat ladi at chirche seo To hire stiward schal i gon And tellen him al be tale of be 805 Receyued schaltou ben a non Zif pou wolt seruen and wip hire be €. To morwe 3if bu wolt for one De lady bu myste in church yse *So trewe in lond note ich noon Of body chast faire and fre 630 To oure stiward schal I gon And telle hym be tale of be Reseyued schaltou ben anone Ichot 3if bou wolt wib hir be 101 Gregori was whit so be Milk And louesum of bodi to bi holde He clopede him in Riche selk 810 Whon be dai com bat ich of tolde And seide cum forb 3if bou wolt Redi icham to chirche i wolde De portreue wuste what he ment And wende forp to pat buirde bolde C. Gregori was white so mylk 635 [Fol. 157 v 2] Wel faire on body to biholde Icloped he was al in selke *And Igysed in mony folde And seip com forp zif bu welt 101 C. 638*: Die frz. Lesarten passen besser zu V. 810, R. 208, A. 536: Vgl. T. 55,13 (Eg. 1104) Par matinet quant Dés ce done

> Que la cloche del mostier sone Gregoire l'ost bien e entent . .

vgl. Diss. p. 27.

R. fehlt.

A.

525 So trewe in lond y not no may
Of bodi so feir and so fre
To morwe sone when it is day
be leuedi pouschalt at chirche se
To hir steward wil y gon

[Fol. 4r]

And tellen him be sobe of be Reseyued bestow sone anon Zif bou (wilt) serue and wib hir be

100 C. 629*: Im Französischen geht wie in V. und A. der Preis der Schönheit der "lady" dem Vorschlage des "portreues", Gregor vorzustellen, voran; vgl. Diss. p. 66.

101

R.

205 Gregori was afayre man with outen fayle [Fol. 108r]
And of body strong to be holde
He cladde hym in arich(e) sayle
Whan be day was comen as I (er) tolde*
He sayde 3yf bu wilt (now) cumon faste

210 Ffor I am redi to cherche I wolde
His ost also was redy in haste
[And wenten hir way as hardy men and bolde]
Dei [w] 30den hir wey as good men scholde

A.

Gregori was feir wip alle O bodi for to bi hold

Schred he was in gode palle
When day com pat he go schold
Arisep he seyd 3if 3e be 3are

640 Ich am redy to church ic wolde

pe ost wote wel of his wille*

And gep* among pe burdes** bolde

101 C. 641* of his wille ist durch V. 813 what he ment (l. i) reimend auf wolt (l. i) zu ersetzen, s. auch Diss. p. 40, XIII, 3.); C. 642* südl. Form, besser zed(e) (Prät.), vgl. Diss. p. 65, Zeile 11 ff.

C. 642**: Das Französische stützt inhaltlich A. 540:

102 V. 815 Whon he was to be chirche i come To see pat lady hende and god Gregori bat loueli gome Grette his Modur ber heo stood De ladi bi heold zerne hire sone 820 Der he knelede bi fore be Rood De clop of selk heo kneuz on him a boue Dat heo tok him in to be flood C. Do hij were to churche ycome To se be lady trewe and gode Wel hende was pat louely gome 645 He grette be lady ber heo stode De lady bihuld him wel sone As heo* lay byfore be rode pat clop of selk heo knew anone 650 pat heo 3af here sone in to pat flode

102 C. 648* ist nach T. 55,21 (Eg. 1112) aus he verschrieben:

Quant Gregoire entre en l'iglise

U la contesse ot le servise

Devant le crucefix s'areste

103 V.

De gentil ladi feir of heowe

Saiz him wip hire ezen two

Ac no ping heo him ne knewe
So longe he hedde ben hire fro
pe clop of selk heo kneowh al newe

Redy icham to chirche y wold His ost space and 3af answare And 3ede forb wib be bird so bold

Vgl. T. 55,17:

540

Eg. 1108:

E son oste fist sus leuer E loste roue sus leuer Quar o sei le voleit mener Ke ensemble od li uoldra aler; vielleicht ist C. 642 along wiß he burde so bold zu lesen. Zu bird = ,young man', vgl. Murray Dict. I.c.

102 R.

To bei were to cherche yeome To sen bat lady so fayre and so good

Wel bryst of coloure pat lady schone
He grette his moder per sche stood
De lady a non be held hir sone
Der he knelid beforn pe rode
De cloth of sylk sche knew a none

220 Dat sche leyde on hym with pe see flode

A.

When he was to chirche y come To se pe leuedi hende and gode Wel gentil was pat feir gome And gret his moder per sche stode

545 De leuedi pat was so trewe of loue Der sche lay bi for pe rode De clop of silk sche knewe aboue Dat sche him 3af in to be se flode

Puis si dreça à mont sa teste Enclina li parfondement Puis salua docéement

R.

Vgl. hierzu Diss. p. 22, III.

103

Dat fayre lady bry3t of hewe Hym sche sey3 with hir eyen tuo But no thyng sche hym knewe So longe he hadde ben hir fro

225 De cloth of sylk sche knew al newe

Die Gräfin sieht Gregorius, ihren Sohn.

Dat heo him 3af whon hire was wo Hire e3en ful faste heo brewh

830 And phu3te hat* heo him louede po

C.

Dat comelich lady faire of hewe Lokep on hym wip eizen two Bote of hym nopynge ne knewe He hadde be here so longe fro De clopes* of selk bep** al newe Dat heo him zaf po hire was wo On hym fast here eizen heo prewe *Do hir bipouzte pat lady po

103 C. 655* vgl. C. 565*; C. 655** zu dem Gebrauch des Präs. trotz des vorangegangenen Imperf. vgl. Engl. Stud. IX,

104 V.

655

De ladi hire bi bouzte bo*
Dat mony a clop is operes i liche
Derfore heo tok be lasse goome
Of bat kniht of vnkoube riche

And receyuede him corteisliche

po was pe stronge Duyk of Rome
Icomen and bi seget pe castel diche

C.

be lady here (bi) pouzt sone
bat mony aclop is oper iliche
berfor heo toke pe lasse gome*
To pat knyztes kunne riche
be stiward herd sone his bone
Receyued he was curteisliche

665 Do was be stronge duk of Rome *Iset aboute be castel diche

104 C. 661* lasse (Kurzform zu ae. lēas) = "betrügerisch"; gome (ae. gama) = "Spiel"; C. 666*, vielleicht hatte die Vorlage Aboute to biset he c. d.; vgl. T. 58,1:

Un jor que li dux repaira Molt ot grant gent si "asseya" Dat sche zef hym whan sche was wel woo Hir eyen faste on hym sche drewe And pouzt in hir herte sche louede hym po

A.

De comely leuedy feir of hewe

Loked on him wip eyzen to

Bot noping sche him knewe*

So long he hadde ben hir fro

Hir eyzen on him fast sche prewe

And seyze wele sche loued him po

And seyze wele sche loued him po

De clop of silk sche seyze al newe

251, 307; C. 658* ist zweifellos nach C. 659 verschrieben; V. 830* l. bat; A. 551* n ist < e verbessert.

Dat sche him 3af ban hir was wo

104 R. De lady behouzt hir wel sone Dat many cloth is other lyche 230 Derfor sche tok be lesser zeme To pat knyst of kyn riche De styward bat herde hys bone Ressevued hym wel quyklyche Do was be stronge duk of rome 235 Comyn to besetten be castel dyche De leuedi sone anober boust pat o clop was oper y liche Sche loked on him pat ous boust 560 De knist of kin (sche) poust riche De steward per (sche) 3af be dome Vnder fong him queyntliche Do hadde be strong douke of rome Al bisett hir castel diche La cite Eg. 1154 Anceis que miedi fust passe

El vus lassalt ala cite

Vn riche ducs lad "asegee".

105 V. I piht he hedde his pauiloun Wip tentes sprad and tild ful wyde 840 Baners vp set and Gonphanoun Aboute be Cite with muche pruyde De knihtes pat lokeden pe toun To be castel a gonne ride 845 To witen onswere and resoun Zif a scholden be Duyk a bide C. I pizt he hadde his pauyloun Tentes* Itild Isprad wel wide Baners ysette and gonfay noun 670 Aboute be cite al wib pruyde Kny3tes* pat schold loke pat toun To pat castel gonnen ryde

105 C. 668* vgl. T. 58,4 (Eg. fehlt) e tendi ses tentes; C. 671* vgl. V. 202*.

106 V.

Gregori was feir of entayle Strong and stark in vehe a lip Schome hit is saunfayle

To wite conseil and resoun

Zif hij sscholden be duke abide

De hauberkes of Mayle
Castep hem on and gop me wip
And we schul ziuen pe batayle
Vppon be Duyk bat wol no grip

C.

675 Gregori was man of faire antayle
Wise and trewe in vche ali3t*
Schame hit is wib oute faile*

[Fol. 458r 1]

¹⁰⁶ C. 676* l. *a liþ* (s. V.); C. 677*, 681* vgl. mit den Reimen bei T.

R.

Py₃t he had redly his pauelyvn His tentes spred and teltyd wel wyde Banerys vp set and gonfanoun

240 Al abouten pat cite with pride
De kny3ttes pat kepten pe toun
Vnto pe castel pei gan ride
To weten counsel and resun
Der bei wolde pe duk abyde

[Fol. 108v]

A.

Y tizt he hadde his pauiloun
His tentes sprad ful wide
Baners vp sett and gomfeynoun
About be castel wib pride
De kniztes bat loked be toun

To be castel gun ride
To wite confeyl and resoun
Zif bai schuld be douk abide

106

R.

Of bonys styffe and stronge
Schame it is with outen fayle
To lyu in sorwe longe
Dei pat han havberk or mayle
250 Ze kast it on and go me wyth
And we schul taken be batayle
Vpon be duk with mekil gryth

A.

Gregori was feir of teyle Strong and stef in eueri lip

575 Schame it is he seyd saunfeyle

T. 58,15 Trestuit communement senz faile Chevauchent vers l'ost à bataile;

V. 850* p in sihp ist < t vom Schreiber verändert, siht hat wohl in der Vorlage gestanden; vgl. hierzu Diss. p. 42, 9).

110 Vorbereitungen der Besatzung zum Ausfall. To ligge lange in sorewe and grib Dat habbeb hauberk stronge of maile 680 Ze sschulen hem were and go ber wib We sschulen take be batavle* Vp be duke bat nul no grib 107 De knihtes alle in louely schroud 855 Gonne hem arme swibe wel De gaynes stille and no bing loud Heo schoten vppon* be Castel At be posterne bere heo eoden out Wip scharpe speres i mad of stel 860 Gregori was kniht ful proud pe Duyk bi heold vche a del C. De knyztes on louelich sschroude Hij gon hem arme swipe wel De sates stille and noust loude 685 Schutten fast of be castel Gregori was a kny3t wel proude De dukes folk* bihuld vche del And at aposterne he* went out 690 With scharpe spere and swerde of stele 107 C. 688* ist Objekt; das Subjekt (he) fehlt; über die Subjekt vgl. A. 490* und Diss. p. 25,13); C. 689*: Französische fordert heo bzw. hei (s. V. A. R.) vgl. T. 58,5 (Eg. fehlt) Li cheualiers qui dedent erent Sens cri e sens noise s'armerent

Freiheit in der Setzung bzw. Nichtsetzung des Pronomens als

Les portes firent fermer tost

108 Ichot a stede per he bi strod And tok a launce hol and sound porwh be host he ber rod 865 Der he drof hem to be ground As he me seib bat be storie wrot He won worb a bousund pound Wib swerd and wib spere good He made feize bat he ber found 870

For to libbe in sorwe and sip

Arme we ous and take bateyle

And ich me self schal wende 3ou wip

De doukes ost we schal aseyle

580 Dat ne loueb no peys no grib

107 R. De knyattes alle in louely schroude Dei gun hem armen swithe wel De gates wel stille and nouzt loude 255 Dei sperid fast of be castel And at be posterne bei zeden out swyde With scharppe speris y mad of stel Gregori was a kny3t (and) fel with pryde De dukes ost he be held ryat wel 260 De knizt alle in feir schroude Him gan arme swipe wel At apostern bai wenten out Wib scharpe speres and swerdes of stiel De waites wer stille and nobing loude 585 pai schoten out of pe castel Gregori was of hert proude De doukes ost he bi held eueridel

> Molt redotoient la grand ost Quant armé furent par leisir Une porte firent ovrir.

Die letzten vier Strophenzeilen bei C. sind offenbar vom Schreiber verstellt worden; vgl. Diss. Kap. V, p. 66; V. 858*: Der Sinn verlangt (out) of (s. C. A. R.).

Gregory agood stede he be strod And tok alaunce pat was sounde

And tok alaunce pat was sounde Thourgh al his ost gregori rod Dat pe erthe denyd in pat stounde

As pe clerk sayth pat pis stori wrot for sothe He wan per the worth of thre thousand pounde With swerd and with spere wel gode He fellid down al pat he per fonde

C.

*Ichot a stede he bistrood
And toke a spere pat was sounde
Byfore al pe ost he rode
De erpe dunede and alle pe grounde
As he seip pat pe storie wrote
He won pat was worp many apound
With spere and dunt of swerd wel brode
He felde many on in astound.

108 C. 691* vgl. T. 58,17 (Eg. 1160):

Grigoire est el front devant

Destrier a bon e bien corant.

109 V.

De folk out of be Castel com
With launce on loft and gonphaynoun
De Duik was wel iwar of hom
Wib route gret vndur be toun

875 Riht aluyte bi fore pe Non

per was craked moni a Croun

Moni akniht polede per his dom

Ar pe sonne wente a doun

C.

700 With launces and wip gonfaynoune
De duk was ware of hem wel sone*
Wip route grete vnder pe toun
Alitel wizt after pe none
Was iknocked many a crowne
705 Many a knyzt hadde to done
Ar be sone drowe a downe

A.

Ich wot astede he bi strode

590 He toke alaunce holle and sounde
Der pe doukes ost him rode
De erpe dined and pe grounde
As he pe stori wrot me seyd
He was per worp an hundred pounde

595 Wip spere scharp and swerd he leyd
Adoun al bat he per founde

109

600

R.

De folk out of pe castel cam

With speris alofte and gunfanon

pe duk was wel war of hem

With agret ost vndir pe toun

A litel while after pe noon [pes] with stryf

[per were hedys craked manyone]

per was craked many a croun

Many aman per leet pe lyf

Longe er pe sunne 3ede a doun

Α.

De folk out of be castel cam
Wip launces heye and gomfeynoun
De douk was wele y war of ham
Wip grete route vnder be toun
A litel wist after be none
Der was y craked mani acroun
Mani aknist ber died sone
Er ban be sonne sede adoun

114	Gregorius besiegt den fremden Herzog.	
110	V.	
	Strong hit were me to telle	
880	De folk pat pere was i slawe	
	As pou seost watur gon from welle	
	De blod a doun pe hul gon drawe	
	Ichot i scholde longe spelle	
	Ar i tolde al in a prawe	
885	As 3e mowen heren in speche and telle	
	Nas per no gamen ne childes plawe	
	C.	
	Wel strong hit were me to telle	
	Dat folk pat per was feld and slawe	
	I sschold longe here dwelle	
710	Good is ic reste me a prawe	
	Many man proug flessch and felle	
	Was ysmyte to be mawe	
	As pu seost water of pe welle	
	De blode with pe hul a doun gan drawe	
111	V.	_
	Gregori souzte aftur þe Duik	
	porwh al pe host and al pe here	
	Wip grim noyse and criende aloud	
890	Alaunce ichulle to be bere	
	De Duyk was of herte proud	
	And to him dressede anoper spere	
	Gregori bar him ouer his hors croup	
	Dat he grunte as a bere	
	C.	
715	Gregori rode after pe duk [Fol. 158r 2	
	broug be ost in al his gere	
	With grym voys he gradde aloude	
	Alaunce ichille to be bere	
m.c.o	De duk was wrop with hert proude	
720	To him he dressed by his spere	

He was bore ouer his horse croupe

pat he grynte as a bere

 \mathbf{R}

A gret thyng it were to telle [Fol. 109r]
Of [pe men] alle po men pat per werin slawe
Ryzt as water goth fro pe welle

280 De blod doun be pe hil [gan drawe] of hem gan drawe
I wot I schulde 30w longe dwelle
It scholde nou3t ben teld in (a) long throwe
As 3e may in speche heren telle
It was no childys gamen to schewe

A.

605 Strong it were me to telle

pe folk pat per was y slawe

Also pou sest pe water of welle

pe blod of pe hille gan doun drawe

Y wot y schold long duelle

610 Alle pat sope for to saye
So men may here speke and spelle
Der no was no childes playe

111

R.

285 Gregori souhtte after þe duke
Thourgh al his ost þat leyen þere
With grym voys he spak lovde
A launce I wille to þe bere
þe duk was wroth and of herte provde

290 To gregori he dressid a nothir spere
He was born of his hors croupe
bat he gan roren as abere

A.

After pe douke souzt gregorij Durch his ost and purch his here

Wip grim noise he made acri
Alaunce ichil to pe bere
De douk was proude wip outen feyle [Fol. 4v]
To him he dresced anoper spere
He bar pe douk over his hors teyl

620 pat he groned as a bere

Friedensschwur des gefangenen Herzogs. 116 112 V. 895 Do was be Duyk with strengbe itake And to be Contasse i lad ful sone Heo bad me scholde him zeme and wake For him bat made sonne and Mone Heo swor he scholde neuer askape De ladi briht so be blome 900 Fforte he hedde hire pes y make Of al pat schome he hedde hire done C. *Po was be duke with streynbe itake And to pat lady ladde biforne* Heo heet men sschold him biwake 725 [Fol. 46v1] Ichab him ated sebbe ic was boren Heo seide he schold neuere askape De lady brist so blosme on brom Fforte he wolde his pees make Of al pe sschame pat he hir hadde done 730 112 C. 723* vgl. T. 66,23 (Eg. fehlt): Pris fusli dux e sa meisnée; 113 V. Deih he were prince bold and proud Raunsun for his bodi heo tok Fful sone he dude sweren a loud 905 Bi foren hem alle vppon be bok So seruede heo be riche Duik Dat districcion nout forsok Heo swor he schulde zelden out Eueri peny and ferbing nok 910

He gon to swere al aloude
To fore hem alle on a boke
Dei he were bold prince and proude
Dat* ranson for his body he toke

113 C. 734* þat ist vielleicht aus zit (s. R. 302) verschrieben; C. 733, 734 ist mit C. 731, 732 zu vertauschen; auch in den frz. Hss. folgt der Schwur der Forderung des Lösegeldes; vgl. Diss. p. 66.

 \mathbf{p}

Do was be duk with strenghthe taken And to pat [cuntesse]* lady led ry3t sone

Sche bad men schulde hym kepen and waken
He sayd I haue louyd be sithen I was a grome
Sche swor he scholde hir neuer askapen
pat lady bryst so blosme on be brom
But zif he wolde hir pes maken

300 Of alle be harmes he had hir don

Bot 3if he wald hir peys make Of bat he hadde hir misdone

A.

Do was be douke wip strengbe y take And brouzt to be conteise sone
Sche bad men schuld him kepe and wake
For him bat made sonne and mone
And seyd men schuld neuer slake
His bondes for no mannes bone

C. 724* vgl. T. 67,1 (Eg. fehlt):

E devant la dame amenez; R. 294* vgl. Einl. X, 35 ff.

113

305

625

R.

Douz he were a prince proud of hond
Zit raunson for his body sche tok
Der to sche dede hym for sweren hir lond
Be forn hem alle vpon abok
Dus seruyd sche pat riche duke worthy
Dise covenauntys he nouzt for soke
He swor he wolde zelden euery peny
*It scholde ben payed in acerteyn woke

A.

630 Raunsoun for his body sche toke
Wip grim eyzen sche him biheld
And dede him swere opon aboke

735 So seruede heo pat riche duke pe destruccion he nouzt forsoke He swore he wold zelde al quyk* Al pat he per mys toke

113 C. 737* l. out; vgl. Diss. p. 37, V. d: k: t; R. 308* steht im Ms. neben R. 307.

114 V.

Aton þei weren wiþ outen les And þer nas no more strif Do mihte þe Contasse liuen in pes To þe endynge of hire lyf

915 A wei from hem he wente sipen In to his lond wip pes and grip He* seide a zift ichul pe ziuen pat i nul neuere beo pi wyf

C.

Whan pat ranson was yzeue
740 pat per nas no more strife
po myzte pe lady in pees lyue
Euer more pe dayes of here lyfe
And a wey he wende seppe
In to his londes wip his lif*

745 Heo seide azefte ic schal be zeue Schaltou neuer me haue to wif

114 p. 917*l. Heo; C. 744* vgl. Diss. p. 38, IX, b.); R. 312*: In ist offenbar mit Vn (R. 314) vertauscht worden; R. 314* vgl. R. 161*.

Gregori was muchel of Mounde 920 Bote pat he was wodur* pore In to opur londes he wolde fonde And sechen aftur grace more To winnen weole and penies rounde But ofte his sykes were ful sore 925 Whon he pouhte on harde stounde Hou he was bi zeten and bore

To pay be ransoun at be time
Wip outen ani kines striif
635 De pridde day at heye prime
Oper he schuld lese his liif

114

R.

Do weren bei in [sythe] pes sithen

And ban was ber no more stryf

Do my3t be cuntasse in pes leuyn

In* to be ende of hir lyf

A wey fro hem wente he sithen [Fol. 109v]

Vn to his londes and to his critage [rys]* blyve

Sche sayde a 3yfte I wil be 3euyn

Du schalt neuer haue me to bi wyve

A.

And per no was no more striif
pai ponked alle godes sond
And liued in pes alle her liif
Fram hir went pe douke po
To his lond and to his hous
Bateyls no loued he no mo
For he was per al confous

Gregori was often in mynde

Do was per pays wel gode in lond

115

320

640

R.

In to a nothir lond he wolde wende

Zyf he ony g(ra)ce myst haue pare

In mo* bataylis to wynne penyes rounde

But often his sykynges grenyd hym sore

Whan he poustte on pe harde stounde

How he was beseten and bore

115 R. 321* vgl. R. 160* und R. 614* (im Reim).

120 Die Gräfin will Gregorius nicht ziehen lassen.

C.

Gregori was kny3t of muche mond* Ac he was wonderliche pore In to oper londes wolde he fonde

750 per eny grace myste be more
To wynne wel pe penyes round —
Ofte were his sikynges sore
Whan he poust on pe hard stound
How he was by sete and bore

115 C. 747* vgl. Murray sb² poet: mound = "hand; power, strength"; vgl. auch lat. Walth. manu fortis; ebenso mhd. ein helt ze sînen handen.

116 V.

He seide from hire he wolde fare More in londe of armus to do De Contesse po hedde care

930 And seide sire schul ze nouzt so
To hire stiward spac heo pare
What mowe we siggen him to
He may not wenden pus bare
For he wrac vs on vr fo

€.

755 He seide he wolde fram hem fare [Fol. 158v1]
In londe of armes more to do
De contesse po hadde care
And seide sire pu sschalt nouzt so
Wip hire stiward spac heo pare

What move we him zeue and sugzte* to He may not wenden awey pus bare pou wost he wreke vs of oure fo

¹¹⁶ C. 760* ist wohl sugze bzw. im Dialekt des Originals seye zu lesen.

A.

Gregori was michel of mounde
Bot he was wonderliche pouer
Into oper londe he wald founde
Grace more for to couer
To win wele and pans rounde
650
Bot oft he gan sike sore

When he pouzt on pe hard stounde Hou he was bizeten and bore

116

R.

325 He sayde he wolde fro hem fare
In othir londes more of armes to do
be cuntesse ban had gret care
And sayde sire bu schalt nouzt don so
Vn to hir styward sche spak bare

330 What thyng may I pray bis knyzt for me to do
He may nouzt wende a wey bus bare

A.

He seyd he wold oway fare

More of armes for to do

De cuntas po hadde care

And seyd fir schal 3e nou3t go

To hir steward spac sche pare

What may we 3euen him er he go

He no may nou3t wende o way so bare

660 He hap y wroken ous of our fo

I wot wel he wrek vs on oure fo

122	Gregorius wird mit der Gräfin, seiner Mutter, vermählt.
117	Υ.
935	De stiward onswerede hire pare
	Such a kniht knowe i non
	Ichot pou dest pi self gret skape
	Zif pou letest him fro pe gon
	He is trewe in tonge and tale
940	Stif and strong in vche a bon
	And 3if 3e wolden a lord haue
	On such a kniht 3e mihten wel don
	C.
	Here stiward answerid here wel rape
= 0 =	Suche a kny3t in lond nys noon
765	Ichot pi sulfe pu dost skape
	Zif bu lest hym from be goon
	He is trewe so god me saue
	Stif and stronge in euery boon
770	Zif pat pou wolt alord haue
770	On suche aknyat bu myat wel done
110	V.
118	Do was be counseil i ziuen and be dom Dat be kniht scholde his Modur wedde
945	To Chircheward heo wenten sone
340	Barouns two be lauedy ledde
	Al pat men scholde at weddyng don
	De prest in bok song and redde
	As Mon pat his wyf wol vndurton
950	To haue and holde at bord and bedde
	C.
	De consail was zeue and pe dome
	pat he sschold be lady wedde
	To churche wenten hij wel sone
	Wip barons pat pe lady hadde*
775	Al þat me sschal at spousyng doon
	De prest pere in boke radde*
	As man sschal his wif vnderfon
	At hond* at bord and at bedde

118 C. 774* l. ledde; C. 776* l. redde; C. 778* scheint aus and holde(n) verschrieben zu sein.

117 R. De stywar(d) hir answerede rathe Swilk aknyat in goure lord is non 335 I wot my self bu doist gret skathe Zyf bu lete hym fro be gon Ffor he is trewe in tunge and tale Styf and strong in ilke abon Zyf bu ony lord haue schale 340 On swyche akynyst bu mystest wel don De steward hir answerd bare Swiche knist no wot v non Y wot bou dost bi selue care Zif bou left him fro be gon For he is trewe in ich atale 665 Strong and stef inich a bon Mani man he hap don bale On him bou mist bi loue wele don 118 R. De counsel was zouen anon De knyzt schulde his moder wedde To chirche bei zeden son Barounes and kny3ttes hir ledde 345 Al thyng pat men schuld at weddyng don De prest it sayde and on be bok it redde As man schal wvf vndir fangen And holdyn hir at bord and at bedde De conseyl was zeuen and sone don 670 De knizt schuld his moder wedde To chirche bai went swib(e) sone Tvav barouns be leuedi ledde Alle pat men schuld to spouseing don De prest song be clerk redde

Als men schuld wiif vnder fon

And holden hir to bord and bedde

675

po was pe Erl of miht strong
Knowen and kud in Aquitayne
A lord i holden of al pat lond
pe folk of him was wonder fayne
He louede riht and noping wrong

Monreden he tok pat is to sayne
To beo boxum to his hond
Erl Baroun kniht and swayne

C.

780 Ikud and clepid in aquitayne
And lord iholde in pat lond
pat folk of him were ferly fayne
He louep rist and no wronge
Manredene* pat was to sayne
785 To be boxum to his hond

Hij sworen him feute knyat and swayne

119 C. 779* l. he, da C. 781 and durch R. 351 gestützt wird; he statt he ist sehr leicht zu verlesen; vgl. Diss. p.17, Zeile 3; C. 784* fehlt he tok; vgl. hier T. 69, 3 (Eg. fehlen die letzten drei Zeilen):

pe riche Erl forzat nouht

960 pe serwen pat him weren i solde
Vppon his Tables was his pouht
pat lyzen in bour to gedere i folde
Al one he wente pider ofte
And tok hem pere pei weoren to holde

Ffoure Mark of gold pider he brouhte
And zaf pe porterue redi itolde

C.

pe riche eorl for zat hit nouzt
pe sorewe pat him was so old

Vpon his tables was his bougt

	Gregorius als Grai.
119	R.
	Do was he erl (mad) myztty man and stronge
	[Fol. 110r]
350	Knowen and kyd in Aquytayne
	And prince holden of pat londe
	be folk of hym were glad and fayne
	He loved euer ryst and no thyng wrong
	Manhod he tok pat is to sayn
355	To ben buxum to his hond
	Dei sworen hym fevte bothe kny3t and sweyn
	A.
	po was he erl of gret anour
	Y knowen in alle aquiteyne
	Bobe of castel and of tour
680	De folk of him was ful feyne
	O alle be gode men of bat lond
	Manred he toke pat is to seyn
	To be boxom to his hond
	Bope kni3t and eke sweyn
	Dopo Kill 30 and eke sweyii
	Quand orent definé lur plait
	77

E noces e grant joie fait Gregoire ot en sa baillie Terres e autre manentie E ot receu o ses omages

120 R. De rich(e) erl he for 3at nou3t De care and be sorwe bat to hym weren sold Vpon his tablys was prinsepally his bougt pat leven in be tonn to gedir yfold 360 Al alone he wenten thedir wel softe And tok vp his tablys and gan hem folde Markes foure of gold wel wrougt He 3ef it to be porter as I be forn tolde A. 685 Gregorij forzat him nouzt Of pat sorwe was in his hold

On his tables was al his boust

790 Dat layen in be tonne yfold
Al one to hem he wente ofte
And toke hem ber on to bihold
* Markes foure of gold ywrou3t
He 3af be portreue al y tolde

120 C. 793* vgl. T. 69,16

Les tables pris si enporta Les III mars d'or li dona

121 V.

Aftur pat he wente hom
As prince proud in all his pruyde
And* what him was best to don

970 And where he mihte his tables huyde
In to a Chaumbre he wente anon
pat derne was in someres tyde
pe tables he leide vndur aston
pat no mon say3 pat stod bi syde

C.

[Fol. 158 v 2]

After pat he wende sone*
As prynce proude in his pride
He pouzt what him was to done
And where his tables myzt hide
To achaumbre he wente anone

pat derne was in someres tide
pe tables leide vnder a stone
pat no man sey ne* stode bi syde

121 C. 795* vgl. Diss. p. 35 d.); C. 802 *l. pat. V. 969* nach and fehlt pouhte.

122 V.

975 Denne was hit wel ofte his wone
In to pat chaumbre al one wende
per Inne mihte no mon come
Ne of his serwen witen ende
He was a dreri Modur sone

980 Whon he pe tables hedde in honde Ofte penne hit was his wone Him self for serve al to ronde Der pai were in tonn i fold Dider he went and sone souzt

690 Der pai wer in tonn to hold
Markes of gold wele y wrouzt
He 3af pe portreue redi told

Eg. 1284 liest nur A loste tente lor e la male. Die ten Mark hatte der Abt dem armen Fischer bereits gegeben; vgl. auch noch einmal V. 385—388.

121

R.

Aftir pat he wente hom

As prince proud in al his pride

He (be) pouztte hym what he myzt don

And wher he scholde po tablys hide

In to a chaumbir he wente anon

370 Dat preue was in he somyr tyde
De tablis he leyde vndir a ston
Dat no man it sey hat stod her be syde

A.

After pat he went wel sone As prince proude in pride

And pouzt what he mizt don
And wher he mizt his tables hide
To achaunber he zede alon
pat dern was in somers tide
And leyd hem vnder aston

700 Dat noman seye pat stode biside

122

K

Do was he wel ofte wone
In to pat chaumbir allone to wende

375 per in my3t no man come
Of his sorwes to sen non ende
He was a careful moderis sone
Whan he po tablis had in his honde
Wel often he was redy and bone

380 With sykynges hymseluyn haue* al to rende

122 R. 380* haue ist überflüssig.

810

C.

Do was his wone oft al one
In to pat chaumbre oft to wende

805 Der inne most noman come
Ne of his sorwe se none ende
He was adryre* modir sone**
While he pe tables huld in hond*
His heere pat was faire and bone

122 C. 807* ist wohl aus drery verschrieben; C. 807** moder sone ist hier als Compositum aufzufassen (vgl. ae. mōdur-

123 V.

Nis per non so derne dede Dat sum tiyme hit may be seizen Hou be Erl nolde wip him lede

Wip fyngres he wold draw rounde*

985 Hou be Erl nolde wip him lede
In to his chaumbre kniht ne sweyn
A wommon tok ber of good hede
And bouste hit was be lawe a zeyn
bat he to his chaumbre eode

990 Wip outen eny Chaumberleyn

C.

Der nys noon so deorne dede Dat sum stound nul be seyn De eorl nold wip him lede To pat chaunbre clerk ne sweyne

A womman toke per of heede
Whanne he wende per pe tables leyen
Aboue to pat chaumbre he zeede
*And out com ofte drery azeyn

123 C. 818* wird allein durch das Frz. gestützt; auch bei T. und Eg. wird durch das traurige Aussehen Gregors das Geheimnis verraten, vgl. T. 70,33 (ähnl. Eg. 1316 ff):

Sovent feiz ilueques vint E tant cele chose maintint

A.

Derafter wel oft it was his wone Into pat chaunber for to wende Der in most no man come No of his sorwe wite non ende

705 He was adreri moder sone
When he held his tables long
perfore wel oft it was his won
His bodi forto pine strong

[Fol. 5r]

cild); C. 808* 1. hend (an. hendr); C. 810 1. and rende, vgl. Diss. p. 14,12.)

123

R.

Der is non so preue adede Dat sum tyme it may ben seyn De knyzt wolde nouzt with hym lede In to pat chaumbir knyzt ne sweyn

A woman per of tok wel good hede [Fol. 110v]

And pouztte it was pe lawe ageyn

pat he so preuele per in zede

With outen ony chaumberleyn

A

710 pat sum time it schal be sence pider in wald he nouzt lede For sope noiper king no quene A wiman per of toke hede pat it was pe lawe ogeyn

715 Dat he so oft pider in zede Wipouten knizt oper sweyn

> 71,1 Qu' une dancele l'aparsut Qui maistre — chambriere fut Quant el le vit les oilz larmer Un jor comence à penser

Vgl. auch Diss. p. 14,13.)

130	Die	Gräfin	erfährt	von	der	Traurigkeit	ihres	Gemahls
					-	7		

An huntyng on a day he wente fer Wip inne pe dale of o fforest Wip houndes pat were liht on Moor To rennen aftur a wylde best

995 De ladi atom sat bri3t so flour
Dat one was wip outen gest
Der was hir told tipinges stour
Wher of heo hedden* wondur mest

C.

To hontyng on a day he wente

820 With ynne a dale in pat forest
With houndes pat were list and* lent
To* leten of lece to cacche beste
pat lady brist in boure was sent
Atome was wib outen chest

And berof wonder hadde heo mest

124 C. 821*, 822* der Sinn verlangt, daß and mit to vertauscht wird: to lend = to go, to depart; C. 825* scheint aus

V

125 How be Erl him self alone

A wommon tolde hire be tale
In to bat chaumbre he wolde gon
Wib oute felawe gret or smale
ber inne he makeb dreri mon
Gode ladi leef my tale

1005 pe semblant pat i se him on He comep out bope won and pale

Hou pat here (lord) himself alone A womman told here of pat sawe In a chaumbre he wold gone

Wipouten sweyn oper felawe

per inne he made adrery mone

Heo sayde lady trowe my tale

By semblant pat hym is open

He comep per oute wo* and pale

125 C. 834* l. won.

Die Gräfin erfährt von der Traurigkeit ihres Gemahls. 131 R.

124 Vpon a day to huntyng he 3ede

With in a dale in pe forest
With houndes pat ben lyzt on erthe
To laten hem rennen after pe best
pe lady at hom as bryzt as pe floure
pat was so fayr with outen chest

395 Per was hir told tydynges soure And per of sche hadde wonder mest

A.

On hunting on aday he fore Wip in adale in a forest Wip houndes pat were list on more

720 For to take pe wilde best
pe leuedi at hom so brizt so flour
Alone left wipouten chest
pan was hir told atiding stour
ber of sche hadde wonder mest

hare ikent verlesen zu sein; vgl. auch Diss. p. 14,14.); V. 998*

1. hedde.

125 R.

Whan be erl hym seluyn allone A womman telde hir bis tale In to bat chaumber he wil gone

With outyn ony man gret or smale

per in he makes wel careful mone

Ffayre lady be leuys on my tale

pe cheer pat he makes men may here hym grone

He comes out ageyn bothe wan and pale

A.

725 Hou pat perl him selue alon
Awiman told hir pe tale
Into pe chaunber was won to gone
Wip outen felawe gret and smale
Der in he makep reweli mone

730 Leuedi leue pou wele mi tale De hewe pat he hap pan opon It is bope wan and pale 132 Die Gräfin erkennt in ihrem Gemahl ihren Sohn.

126 V.

pe ladi wonder hedde perfore For deol of him heo wolde dye What wolde he in pe chaumbre pore

And wherfore makep he pat crie
Heo bad hir Maidens to* chaumbre go
Aluyte stounde forte pleye
Ichot pe Maydens dude so
Out of pe chaumbre heo tok pe weye

C.

Pat lady hadde wonder po [Fol. 159r1]

Ffor deol of hym heo wolde deye

What wolde he in pat chaumbre do

Where fore (hap) he toun and treye

Heo heete her maydenes for to go

In erberes for to pley
Ichot þat heo* dude also
Out of þe chaumbre hij toke here wey

126 V. 841* man erwartet *hij*, da *heo* im Ms. C. sonst nur fem. Sg. ist; V. 1011* l. of.

127 V.

845

Al one pe ladi lafte per Inne
Nuste heo nou3t what heo munte
pe Contasse nolde neuer blinne
Er heo pe dore of hokes hente
And souhte and gon pe tables fynde

1020 pat heo wip hire sone sente
And kneuh pat he was of hire kuynde
pat heo in hire armes hente

C.

Alone pat lady lefte per ynne
Nusten hij not what heo munte
pe lady nold neuere blynne
pe chaumbre dore of hoke heo hente
And souzte and founde pe tables per yn

126

R.

- 405 De cuntasse had gret wondir po
 Flor sorwe of hym sche wold per dye
 What wil he in pat chaumbyr do
 And wherfor makis he al pat treye
 Sche [hir] bad hir maydenis alle go
- 410 In to be erbere forto pleye
 Alle hir boure maydenis 3eden ber to
 Out of be chaumber bei token hir weye

A.

De leuedi wonder hadde po For diol sche wald dye

- 735 What wil he in pat chaunber do
 Me to sorwe and to treye
 Sche bad hir maidens per out go
 Astounde forto pleye
 And pai deden also
- 740 Out of be chaunber bai toke be way

127

R.

Allone pei leften pe cuntesse per inne De maydenis wist nouzt what pe lady mente

- But pe chaumber dore of hokis sche hente
 Sche southte and fond pe tablis tweyne*

 Dat with hir sone in to pe see* sente
 Dan knew sche pat he was of hir kynne
- 420 pat a ny3t in hir armes (sche) wente

A.

Dan alon sche left per inne
Non wist what sche ment
De cuntasse nold neuer blinne
De chaunber dore of hokes sche hent

127 R. 417* l. twinne s. V. 44* und Einleitung p. XIII, Zeile 15; R. 418* Offenbar ist were zu ergänzen (s. C. 848).

Dat with here sone a wey were sente
And knew wel pat he was of here kynne

850 pat anyst in here armes wente

128 V.

Whon be ladi hedde be lettres red Dat heo wib hir hondes wrot ich wene

1025 Do falewede al hire white neb
Dat alle pat wusten gon hit rewe
A reupful note heo gon to reme
Men herden hou heo was bi stad
De stiward com hire to queme

1030 And preiede hire ben in herte glad

C.

Do pat lady hadde pat lettres radde Dat heo wip honden wrouzt ic wene Alle falewep here white nebbe And wex al wone and wonder grene

855 And fel a doune on pat webbe*
With reuful cri gan heo reme
Men herden hou heo was bi stedde
be stiward sone come here to queme

128 C. 855* pat webbe hat keinen Sinn; nach C. 873 ist hir bedde zu lesen; vgl. Diss. p. 37, IV, 2.)

129 V.

Heo bad a non men schulden fette De Erl hire lord hire bi fore And pat noping schulde lette As he is trewe and to me swore

1035 De Messager vppe be hors him sette De Erl he fond vndur a born And tolde him bo heo weren mette Dat he hedde nei3 his ladi lorn

[Fol. 111r]

745 Sche souzt and fond wip hert vnmild be tables pat wip hir sone sche sent And knewe it was hir owhen child bat in his armes anizt sche went

128 R.

Whan sche pe tabelis hadde red
Dat sche hadde wretin I wene
Dan fadyd al hir white neb
And wex bothen wan and grene

425 Sche fel per and swouned on hir bedde With careful noyse sche gan to mene Men herden how sche was be stadde po cam hir stiward hir to queme

A.

750 pe leuedi hadde pe latters radde
750 pat sche wrot ich wene
Sone sche bicom al mad
And wex bope pale and grene
Sche fel aswon on hir bed
And loude bigan for to reme

755 Hir steward herd hou sche was bisted Sone he cam hir to queme

129 R.

A non sche bad men schulde don fette
430 De erl hir lord in haste hir beforn
And pat no thyng schulde hym lette
As he was to hir and sche to hym sworn
A sweyn vpon a stede hym sette
De erl he fond vndir a thorn

435 And telde his lord Whan pei* mette How his lady he hadde for lorn

€.

Heo bad me sschold a none fette

Here owne lord hir by foren

pat noman sschold lette

As hij were hende and to here sworen

Asquyere* vpon a stede hym sette

pe eorl he fond vnder a porne

865

And told him bo hij were* vmette

And told him be hij were* ymette bat be lady was al for lorne

129 C. 863* vgl. T. 73,13: C'il fist monter un escuier Isnelement sor son destrier Eg. 1376 C il fait munter un esquier Ignelement sur son destrier;

130 V.

De Erl nold no lengor a byde

1040 At wode he leuede his houndes alle
His palfrey he smot in eiper syde
Dat he com to his owne halle
Dorwh be chaumbre long and wyde
He herde godes wordes calle

On bedde he felde hire be syde

**pat comelich was i sprad wip palle

C.

De eorl nold no lenge abide
At pe wode he lefte his houndes alle
De stede he smote in bope side
Fforte he come in to his halle

Drou3 be chaumbres longe and wide His wif to god herd calle On bedde he felle hir beside Dat comeliche was isprad with palle

131 V.

870

1050

De ladi brizt so blosme on bouh Hire lord custe heo wel sone Sori heo was and nopyng louh And clepte to god pat sit in trone

1.

Sche bad anon men schuld hir fett Hir lord perl hir bifore And pat noman schuld him lett

As he was hende and to hir swore
A kni3t on opalfrey him sett
be lord he fond vnder a tre
And teld hou be leuedi gret
And non wist whi it mi3t be

C. 865* vgl. Murray II Intransitive senses: sometimes conjugated with be; R. 435* nach C. und V. ist were übersehen.

130 R.

De erl wolde þer no lenger abyde At wode he leet his houndis alle His stede he smot on eyther side

To he cam hom vn to his halle
Thourgh be chaumber so long and wyde
He herde his lady crien and calle
On his bed he fel be hir side
Dat semly was spred with palle

A.

765 Perl nold no lenge abide
At pe wode he lete his houndes alle
Pe stede he smot bi pe side
Til he com to his owhen halle
Purch chaumbers bope hey3e and wide

770 To Jesu he herd hir calle
On bed he fel hir biside
Ysprad it was wip grene palle

131 R.

445 De lady bry3t as blosme on he bowe Hir sone and hir lord sche kyssed wel sone Wel careful sche was and no thyng lowe And callid on god hat sittis in trone

Ofte heo hedde* ioyes i nouh Wip cosses stille for pe none Anopur ping to serwe hire drouh De sunnes pat heo hedden i done C. 875 De lady white so blosme on bow Here sone cust per wel sone Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 181 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051; über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 1048 C. 884* stille to*shaint warnfürstlich die fele Zeile C. 129 C. 884* stille to*shaint warnfürstlich die fele Zeile C. 129 C. 884* stille to*shaint warnfürstlich die fele Zeile C. 120 C. 884* stille to*shaint warnfürstlich die fele Zeile C. 121 C. 884* stille to*shaint warnfürstlich die fele Zeile C.	138	Gregorius sucht seine Gemahlin zu beru	uhigen	•
Wip cosses stille for pe none Anopur ping to serwe hire drouh De sunnes pat heo hedden i done C. 875 De lady white so blosme on bow Here sone cust per wel sone Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 181 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051; über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo saiz hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		Ofte heo hedde* ioyes i nouh		
Anopur ping to serwe hire drouh De sunnes pat heo hedden i done C. 875 De lady white so blosme on bow Here sone cust per wel sone Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051; über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		·		
Reference cust per wel sone Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051 über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 111				
Here sone cust per wel sone Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 1140 129 120 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* 132 V. 132 V. 133 132 V. 145 150 160 160 160 170 170 170 170 17		De sunnes pat heo hedden i done		
Here sone cust per wel sone Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo saiz hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		C.		
Sore wept and nopynge low And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051; über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo saiz hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 111	875	De lady white so blosme on bow	[Fol	. 159r2
And clepip to god pat sit in throne Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow 880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 111		Here sone cust per wel sone		
Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow With cosses fele for pe none Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 111 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		Sore wept and nopynge low		
880 With cosses fele for pe none Anoper bynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 1 witen ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 1 cham pyn owne and to pe sworne		And clepip to god pat sit in throne		
Anoper bynge to sorwe hem* drow De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051* über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 1 witen ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		Ofte hij hadden haad ioye ynow		
De synne pat hij hadden ere done 131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051; über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo saiz hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne	880	With cosses fele for pe none		
131 C. 881*: Der Zusammenhang verlangt hire; V. 1051; über den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. 132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		Anoper pynge to sorwe hem* drow		
iber den Gebrauch des Prät. in der Bedeutung des Plusquam perf. vgl. Koch, Satzlehre II, 34. V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo saiz hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees [Fol. 46v2] Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		De synne pat hij hadden ere done		
132 V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham byn owne and to pe sworne				
V. 1055 Do heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 1 witen ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 1 11			des P	lusquam
1055 po heo was waked of pat res Heo sai3 hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 1 witen ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 1 solution icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Heo saiz hire sone siken sore Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Heo seide forsope wip outen lees Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne	1055			
Ichulle i witen wher pou were bore Be stille dame and hold pi pees 1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Be stille dame and hold pi pees Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne			[Fol.	46 v 2
1060 Let suche wordus ben vnkore Ffor loue lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Ffor love lady pou me ches Icham pin owne and to pe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor love dame pou me chees 101 102 103 104 105 105 106 107 107 108 109 109 109 109 109 109 109		- 1		
Icham þin owne and to þe swore C. Whanne heo awoke of þat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where þu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete þat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame þou me chees 890 Icham þyn owne and to þe sworne	1060			
Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne 885 Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Whanne heo awoke of pat rees Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Heo seide* here lord him** biforne Iwiten ichulle wipoute lees How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		· ·		
How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne		*		
How and where pu were yborne He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 101 890 Icham pyn owne and to be sworne	005			
He bad here stille to* be in pees And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 101 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne	885			
And lete pat wordes be ylorne Ffor loue dame pou me chees 101 890 Icham pyn owne and to pe sworne				
Ffor love dame pou me chees 101 101 101 101 101 101 101		_		
890 Icham byn owne and to be sworne		-		
	900	-		191
	100		fola	Zoila C

132 C. 884* seide scheint ursprünglich die folg. Zeile C. 885 eingeleitet zu haben und versehentlich für seye (Prät. zu ae. séon) (vgl. V. und R.) eingerückt worden zu sein; denn die Abweichungen in C. 884—886 von V. und R. lassen sich nur durch

Many tyme þei han had ioyes y nowe
450 With kyssingis fele vn to (þe) none
And othir thyng to sorwe hir drowe
be synnis þat sche hadde dedly y done

A.

Hir sone sche kist swipe sone

775 Sori sche was and noping louz
Sche crid to God pat sitt in trone
Oft sche hadde ioie anouz
Bitvene pe prime and pe none
A noper ping to sorwe hir drouz

780 De sinnes pat sche hadde done

132 R. Whan sche was waked of bat res Sche sey3 hir sone hir be forn Sche sayde I wil wetin with outen les 455 In what cuntre pat pu were in born He bad hir be stille in pes [Fol. 111v] And lat bo wordys ben lorn Ffor loue lady bu me ches I am thyn owyn and to be sworn 460 When sche waked of pat res Hir sone sche seve hir bifore Sche bad him telle wipouten les In what lond he was y bore Be stille he seyd and haue bi pes 785 And lete swiche wordes be forlore

Zeilenverschiebung erklären; C. 887*: Das Frz. stützt V. R. A. in der direkten Rede: stille be; vgl. T. 76,9 (Eg. 1444) Laissez m'en pais.

For loue leuedi pou me ches Icham bine and to be swore

Gregorius erzählt seine geheimnisvolle Herkunft.

133 V.

140

De tables longe of yuori De ladi drouh out of hire sleue

Of whom pou heddest pis stori
Sei me zif hit is pi leue
Whon pat no mon stond pe bi
pou leuest in pi chaumbre pin heowe
Ichot forsope pou art sori

1070 Di care is euere iliche neowe

C.

De tables forp* of yuory
De lady drou of her slyue
Heo seide of whom is pis storye
Seie sire 3if pou art to leue

Whan pat noman stond vs by
*Du wendest in to be chaumbre er eue
Ichot ynou pu art drery
Dy sorewe my* no man be bireue.

133 C. 891* for b scheint nach dem Frz. hinter drou C. 892 zu gehören; vgl. T. 76,14. Les tables trai "fors" de sa manche Eg. 1449 Si trait mult tost "fors" de sa mance Les tables beles de iuorie.

An Stelle von for b C. 891 tritt am besten riche (vgl. Eg.

134 V.

He onswerde hire at pat sawe Wip herte cold as eny snowe And seide he was pat ilke knaue Dat in be watur was i prowe

To God and to be icham a knowe
Euere whon I be tables sawe
Myn herte for care lihteb ful lowe

C.

900 With hert cold so is be snowe And he my3t nout him wib drowe 133

R.

De tabelis longe of yvory pat lady tok out of hir sleve Of whom sche sayde is bis story Sey me be sothe as I be leve [Sithen no man standis vs by]

Du gost in to pat chaumber on heve 465 Dat no man scholde (of) pi counsel knowe I wot for sothe bu art heuv Di sorwe is euer like newe

A.

De tables riche of yuori 790 De leuedi tok out of hir sleue Of whom sche sevd is bis stori Telle me 3if y may be leue Whenne noman stont be bi [Fol. 5v]

In chaunber bou letest al pine hewe

Y wot bou art wel dreri 795 Dine sorwes ben euer aliche newe

und A.); s. auch Diss. p. 15,15.); C. 896*: Das Frz. stützt allein C. Vgl. T. 76,21 je sai bien

Que chascun jor solez aler La enz vos tables regarder (s. Diss. p. 15,16.);

C. 898* 1. may.

134

R.

He answerde his moder zerne

With herte cold as is snowe 470 He sayde I am bat seluen barne Dat in be see was a throwe I was be zeten synfully Of my fader ageyn be lawe

per of I aske god mercy 475 And be lady I am here aknowe

A.

He answerd at bat sawe Wip hert cheld so ani ston And seyd Icham wele bi knowe Wip hir he spake with tunge lowe
He seip ich am pat ylke knawe
pat in pe se was yprowe

Bygeten ic was aze pe lawe
Good is pat iche be yknowe

135 V. Allas heo seide mi care is come So sunfol wommon nis non obur 1080 Now icham wedded to my sone pat on me bi 3at my brobur Lord pat semly sit a boue Dou wost hit al from ende to obur 1085 Di muchele Merci and bi loue May sunfol wommon helpe and frobur C. Heo seip alas my care is come So sunful womman nys none ober Now ic am weddid to my sone Dat bigate myne owne brober 910 Lord pat semely sist aboue And wost al from ende and* ober Di muchel mercy and bi loue Vs synful wrecches helpe and forper*

135 C. 912* l. to (Die Abkürzungen für to und and sind sehr leicht zu verlesen); C. 914* vgl. V. 315** und Diss. p. 41,7.)

Nou seide pe Erl i seo and fynde
Dat i wel longe haue i souht
Dat i schal nou pus knowe my kuynde

I wis ne likep hit me nouht
He pat was bi fore schal beo bi hinde
De fend pat* vs per Inne hap brouht
And careful ben* atte endynge
As he was glad po we hit wrouht

¹³⁶ V. 1092* *hat* ist überflüssig und fehlerhaft; V. 1093* und R. 491* ist *be he* (vgl. C. 921) zu lesen.

Gregorius erfährt das Geheimnis seiner Herkunft. 143

800 Dat in be se ich was y don
Bizeten ich was ozaines be lawe
To god and to be y sigge
And out of ioie icham y blawe
Mi soule is brouzt lowe to ligge

135 R.

Sche sayde allas my sorwes arn come So synful woman was neuer non o thir Now I am wedded to my sone

480 Dat be 3at on me my brothir

Lord Jesu pat semely pu sittist aboue

pu knowest pat on ende and pe tothir

pin gret mercy and pin loue

To synful man it may helpen and furthir

A.

Sche seyd allas mi soule won
So sinful no was neuer no noper
Now icham wedded to mi sone
Dat on me bizat mi broper
Swete Jesu pat sitt aboue

Dou wost fram ende to oper

Di michel merci and pi loue

Dat sinfulman may help and frouer

136 R.

Dan sayde be erl I se now and fynde
pat I many a day haue south*
Now I schal bus knowen my kynde
Trewely it lykys me nouzt
He pat was beforn schal be be hynde
De fend ber in he hath vs brouzt
And careful ben* of oure amendyng
As he was glad of bat we wrouzt

930

C.

915 Do seide pe eorl ic se and fynde [Fol. 159v1]

Dat ich haue longe after ysou3t

Now i schal pus know my kynd

Iwis ne likep hit me nou3t

He pat was to fore sschal be bihynde

920 De ford here inne ys heb ibrougt

920 pe fend here inne vs hap ibrouzt
And as carful be he of pe amendyng
As he was glad of pat we hauep* wrouzt

136 C. 922* haue p scheint späterer Zusatz zu sein aus Gründen, wie sie Diss. p. 65 dargelegt sind; vgl. auch Diss. p. 56 II. Prät. Plur.

V.

137

1095 Sone what schal me to rede
I syke for vr beyne sake
He bad hire louen almus dede
And penaunce for hire sunnes take
In to heuene hit wol be lede

1100 And of pi soule a good seint make
Do Modur as ich haue pe bede
And eiper schal bidde for op*er*es sake

€.

Myne blisses habbeb y be wel gnede My sorwe ne sschal neuere aske

925 Sone what schal me now to rede
Me reweb sore oure beire sake
He bade here loue wel almesdede
And penaunce for hir synnes take
To heuene iwis hit wolle be lede

And pi soule holy make

137 C. 923*, 924 ist mit C. 925, 926 zu vertauschen; vgl. Diss. p. 66; C. 924* l. aslake.

A.

Do seyd perl y se and finde
Dat ich long haue y souzt

815 Dat y schal pus knowe mi kinde
Y wis, no likep it me nouzt
He pat was bi fore schal be bi hinde
Dat hap ous in sorwe brouzt
And careful he schal oway winde

820 As he was glad of our bouzt

Sone what schal ben my red

137

825

R.

I syke for oure bothen sake

Myn ioyes schulde ben to me qued

Myn sorwes schulde neuer aslake

Moder he sayde loves wel almesse dede

And penaunce for thyn synnis bu take

To [he] heuyn blysse it wil be lede

500 And of byn soule agood seynt make

A.

Y sike for our boper sake
Mi blisse schal ben euer gnede
Mi strong sorwe schal neuer slake
He bad hir loue almose dede
Penaunce al for to take
To heuen blis it wil be lede
And of bi soule a gode seynt make

[Fol. 112r]

138	v.
	Moodur nou wole we parten a twynne
	In one stude neuer eft vs seo
1105	Bote ate dom of al monkunne
	Bi fore god so schal hit beo
	He hap vs cald and clept fro sunne
	De holigost persones breo
	Betere is late pen neuermore blinne
1110	Vre pral soules to make freo
	C.
	Modir now we mote parte atwynne
	In stude neuer efte ober y se
	Er ban be dome of almankynne
	Bifore be face of god sschal be
935	He hap vs now clepid fram synne
	pe holy goost in personys pre
	Beter is late pan neuere blynne
	Oure soules pral make we fre
	Α.
	Moder now we schul part atvinne
830	And neuer oper in his lond se
000	He hap ous cleped and cald of sinne
	De holy gost and persones pre
	Bifor be dom of alle mankin
	Bifor godes face so schal it be
835	Better is lat pan neuer blinne
	Our soules to maken fre
	Our source to maken he
139	v.
	D 1 1 1 1 0 -

Robes riche he lafte pon As prince proud in al his miht Pore wedes he per nom Lowe was penne his herte a liht Al his lordschupe he wente from Er pe day gon leme liht Out of his lond whon he com Penaunt he semed wel apliht

138

R.

Moder we schul now parten a twynne In no place neuer more vs to se But at pe dom of al man kynne Be forn pe face of god schal we be

505 He hath vs bothen callid fro synne pe holy gost persones thre Better is late pan neuer blynne Oure soulis ben thral make we hem fre

R. fügt hier noch 2 Strophen zu, die die übrigen Hss. nicht belegen und wohl Zusätze des Schreibers sind; vgl. auch die Reime.

He fel per doun on his kne

Beforn his moder as sche stod

Moder he sayde for charite

Zyf me zoure blyssing with herte good

My dere sone sayde pat lady meke

Goddes blissyng and myn be with be ay

515 Dan fel he doun and kussid hir fete
And sithen res vp and 3ede his way
My moder and my wyf now haues good day
Ffor now I wille to wildernesse wende
An anker to ben closyd 3yf I may

520 Zyf god wil þat grace to me sende Ffor myn synnis gladly I wil now wenden Penaunce to suffer bothen nyst and day Theder þat Jesu me wil senden To chastyse(n) me as he best may

139

R

As a prince pat was of gret myst
Poure wedes he caste hym on
Wel lowe was his herte and lyst
Al his kynrede he zede fram
Er pan pe day gan lemen lyst
Out of his lond whan he cam

Penaunce hym semyd to berin rv3t

C.

Robes riche he hadde vpon

940 As prynce pat was muchel of myst
Poore wedes he per nome
Lowe was his hert al nyst
*Out of his lond whanne com
Penaunt he semep wel of sist

945 Al his kynne he wende fram Er pe day leme gan lizt

139 C. 943*, 944 und C. 945, 946 sind zu vertauschen; vgl. C. 923*, 924.

140 V.

A pyked staf he dressede of his spere

As palmers don pat walkep wyde
pe pridde niht he com to affisshere
pat wonede bi pe see syde
Gregori bi souhte him pere
To esen him a nihtes tyde

And 3if pat his wille were
Wip him til day he wolde a byde

C.

A pik he made him of his spere As palmeres dop pat walkip wide De pridde nyzt to a visschere He com pat wonep bi pe se side Gregori bisquat to herberowe ber

Gregori bisouzt to herberowe per per to be pat nyztes tide Zif hit his wille were Wip him forte day he most abyde

141 V.

950

De ffisschere seide as he wende Me pinkep pou art on a spye Di bodi is whit pi flesch is tendre

1130 Dis lyf miht bou not longe drie

A.

Robes riche hadde he pan
As prince pat was miche of mizt
He toke clopes of pouer manne
840 De loue of god was on him lizt
At his moder leue he nam
Ar pe day was vp brizt
Out of his lond pan he cam
A penaunt he semed pouer aplizt

140 R.

A pyke he made hym of his spere As palmeres don pat walken wyde

535 De thridde ny3t after he cam to afysschere
Dat woned be pe se side
Gregori be pou3tte hym pere
To resten hym pat ny3ttes tyde
Zif it pe fysscheris wil were

540 With hym to day he myzt per abide

A.

So palmer pat walkep wide

De pridde ni3t to afischer

He cam bi pe se side

Gregorij wold duelle stille

And 3if it war his wille
Til day pat he most abide

141 R.

De fysschere sayde cum pu non hender Me thynkes wel pu art a spye Di body is wyht pi flessche is tender Dis lyf may pu nouzt longe drye Jif pou weore al niht me beoinde* Dow wost do me vilenye Bi god pat al folk may amende In myn hous schaltou not lye

C.

955 De fisschere seide as he wende Me penkep he seide pu art aspye Di bodi is white pi flessch tendre* Dis lijf nastou nout longe ydrie [Fol. 159 v 2]

Bi god þat al þinge may amende In myn hous no sschaltou lye.

141 C. 957* vgl. T. 86,13 (ähnl. Eg.):

Hai! fait-il, cum il est gras

E blans e ,,tendres" sur les dras;

V. 1131* l. be hende (an. Plur. hendr).

142

960

V.

1135 Gregori coupe him not preyze
No lengore nold he him bi seche
Bote wente forp in his weye
Bare fot his sunnes forte bete
pe ffisscheres wyf as i ow seye

1140 For him heo gon sore wepe Ffor deol of him heo wolde dye But he moste in hire hous slepe

C.

Gregori geynep him nouzt preye No lengore pere he nold abide* Fforp he wende in to be wey Barfot hijs synnes forto bete

965 *pe fisscheris wif as heo him yseye
Biganne wel sore vorte wepe
Ffor deol of him heo pouzt deye
Bote zif he most per inne slepe

142 C. 962* ist offenbar für biseke vom Schreiber eingesetzt; vgl. Diss. p. 36 t: p: k a.) und p. 51, p. 51, 2.); C. 965*, 966 wird gestützt durch: T. 87,3:

545 Zyf þu were al þis nyzt me hende bu woldist do me gret velanye Be god þat alle folk may amende In myn hous þu schalt nouzt lye

A.

De fischer answerd wip wordes vn milde
Me penk he seyd pouart aspie

855 Di bodi is white pi flesche is wilde
Dis liif mauztow nouzt long dreye
Zif pou al nizt wer me hende
Dou wost do me vilainie
Bi him pat schal ous all amende

860 In mine hous schal tow nouzt lye

142 R.

Gregori coude hym nou3t praye

No lenger he wold hym biseke
But wente hym forth in his weye
Bare fot his synnys tobete
pe fysscheris wyf as I 30w say
Ffor hym sche gan wel sore wepe

555 Ffor sorwe of hym sche wolde deye But he myztte in hir house slepe

A.

Gregori coupe [(nou3t)] nou3t preye No lenger he nold biseche Bot 3ede forp alle in his way Barfot his sinnes for to leche

For him bigan to wepe
For him ban sche wald dye
Bot he mi3t in hir hous slepe

Quant la dame l'en veit aler Si comença molt à plorer Eg. Quant la dame le uit issir Si en geta un grand suspir. 143 V.

De ffisschere sauz his wyues pouzt De penaunt he lette clepen a zein

Out of pe wynd and of pe reyn

pe wyf strauwede him ful softe

per he in Chaumbre schulde leyn

To God he clepede ful oft

1150 pat mihti is and ful of Main

C.

per he him clepid azeyne
pat nyzt to rest he was ybrouzt
In to lepe* for pe reyne
pat wyf strowip him wel softe
per he most him selfe leyne

975 On god he clupep zorne and ofte

Dat mysti is and muche of meyne

143 C. 969* l. fisshere; C. 972* l. slepe; A. 869* l. wiife(s).

144

980

V.

po hit was tyme forte soupe
pe clop was leid pe bord was set
pe wynd ful colde blewh per oute
pe fuir bi foren hem was bet
1155 pe wyf ful zeorne was a boute
pat Gregori weore forp fet
pe ffisschere was bold of wordes proute

De penaunt porliche he gret

C.

Whanne hit was tyme forto soupe Dat clop was sprad and bord yset Dat wif wel 30rne was aboute Dat gregori perto were yfet 143

560

R.

De fysschere sey3 his wyf in bou3t Dis selv palmere he callid a geyn pat nyst he was to reste broust Out of be wynd and of be reyn

[Fol. 113 r]

De wyf seruyd hym wel softe As he in achaumbir ber lay To god he callid euere and ofte Dat is [euer] my3ttyest and most don may

Α.

De fischer seye his wiif* bou3t De penant he lete clepe ozein 870 Dat nizt he was to rest y brouzt Out of be winde and be revn De wiif him bedded wel soft In a chaunber per he schould leyn

To crist he cleped swipe oft 875 pat mistful is of mist and main

144

R.

Whan it was tyme forto sovpe 565 De cloth was levd be tabil was sette De wynd wel colde blew beroute A good fyre maken sche lette De wyf wel faste was aboute 570 Gregori ber to tofette De fysschere was of herte wel stoute And gregori was at be bord sette

A.

Do it was time for to soupe De clop was leyd be bord y sett De winde blewe schille and loude

880

De fer bi forn hem was bett

Here lord was bold of wordes proute Gregori wip scorn he gret Gregori soupep* pere in doute Ffor his synnes pat were vn bet

144 C. 983* offenbar ist souze p (s. Stratmann suhzhen = 'to sigh, pant') zu lesen.

145 V. Gregori was symple of sawe Didere he com al wib Resoun 1160 His hondes he wusch so was be lawe And bi be fuir sat him a doun A Clob bi foren him was drawe And 3af him wyn of Maser broun And bred of whete wib herte fawe 1165 De beste bat was in al be toun 985 Gregori was symple of his sawe Sat* wel stille and spake no soune His honden wosche as hit was lawe And bi be fuyre he sat a doune A clob biforne him was y browe Me 3af him drynk in masere broun 990

145 C. 986* paßt inhaltlich schlecht zu C. 988 sat; ob Verschreibung aus fete, (ne. feat = ,sich benehmen, gebaren') anzunehmen ist? s und f sehen sich graphisch sehr ähnlich;

Brede wel white of whete yflawe be best bat was in bulk toune

De penaunt seide my ladi schene
My bodi askep no such mete
But Barli bred and watur clene

1170 Zif ich hit mihte ouzwher gete
De ffisschere seide pou peoues fere
Dou makest men of pe to speke
Dis grete ffisch bi fore me here
Bodi and hed pou woldest frete

De wiif wel 3ern was about Dat gregorij were per to fet De housbond was stern and stout De penaunt hadde hard gret [Fol. 6r]

145	\mathbf{R}_{ullet}
	Gregory was stille of sawe
	per in he cam al with reson
575	He wessche his handes* as it was lawe
	And be pe fyire he sat adoun
	A cloth be forn hym sche gan drawe
	And 3af hym drynke in a maser broun
	Bred of whete and whyt as snowe
580	De beste pat sche fond in be toun
	A.
885	Gregorij was simple of sawe
	In he com wip resoun
	He wesche his honden as it was lawe
	And bi pe fer sett him adoun
	A clop biforn him was drawe
890	And 3af him win of maser broun
	Bred wel white of what y slawe*
	pe best pat was in alle pe toun

A. 891* l. y flawe (p. p. von ae. fléan, ne. ,flay'); R. 575* a ist < o verbessert.

Gregori sayde good wyf and clene My body askyth non swylk mete But barly bred and water [clene] schene Zyf þat I may it gete be fysschere sayde þu theuys fere bu makist vs here of þe to speken bis grete fyssche þat lyes now here Hed and body [allone] þu woldist it eten

C.

Gregori spak to pe* lady schene My body askep no such mete

Bote barli bred and water clene [Fol. 160 r1]
Zif pat ic hit myzte gete
De fisscher saide pu peefes fere
Du ne dost bote make men of pe speke
*Dus grete fissches to fore me here
Heued and bodi pu woldest frete

1000 Heued and bodi pu woldest frete

146 C. 993*: Zu V. und A. my lady schene vgl. Eg. Dist saint Gregorie Bele dame
T. 89,3 Ma chiere amie.

147 V.

1175 Zif þou bi þi seluen were
Wel luytel god þou woldest swynke
No good mete neore þe to deore
Wyn i nouh þou woldest drinke
Dis traitor þat sit a mong vs here

Wip watur he wolde him senche
pou schuldest han ben hermyte or frere
In Roch of ston bi waters brinke

C.

Zif pat pou *py selue were
Lutel good pu wost biswynke
No gode mete nere pe to dere
Wyne ynow pu woldest drynke

Dis peof saide he nold drynke here
Bote water pat dep berste of* pe lynke
Du scholdest be hermyte oper frere
In wode oper in roches Brynke

147 C. 1001* fehlt be; by ist < be verbessert; C. 1006* of mutet als späteren Zusatz an; A. 903* = ursprüngl. Reim; A. 908* k ist < c korrigiert.

A.

De penaunt seyd mi leuedi schene
Mi bodi askep no swiche mete

895 Bot barly brede and water clene
Zif ich it mizt finde and gete
De fischer seyd pou peues fere
Dou makest ous of pe to speke
Dis gret fische to for me here

900 Bodi and heued pou wost it ete

C. 999*, 1000 vgl. T. 89,19 Si or n' i aveit se tei non
Tu manjeroies tot le peisson
Eg. Si ne aueit se tei sul nun
Ja mangereies le peissun.

147

R.

3yf pu allone be pi self were

Mekel good pu woldist in pi bely synke
Non good metes schuld ben [to dere] pe to dere
And good wyn y nouzk pu woldist drynke
Dis tretour sittes be side vs here
Zif hym water y nouzk to drinke

595 Du scholdist ben ermyte or frere
In wode or in roches brynke

A.

Anouz pou wost ete and drink
No mete pe to dere* no were
And pou no semest nouzt to swinke
905 Dis treytour sitt among ous here
To pe water he ginnep blenke
Dou schost haue ben ermite or frere
In wode oper in roche brinke*

158	Gregorius nimmt den Vorschlag des Fischers an.
148	v.
	Qwap he per aftur ichaue i souzt
	De place nis not zit i founde
1185	To such a stude icholde beo brouht
	per Inne to dwellen aluytel stounde
	De ffisschere seide doute pe nouht
	Ichot wher is a Roche al Rounde
	Wip Inne pe see an hous i wrouht
1190	Wel deope in be see grounde
	C.
	Quap he per after ichabbe ysouzt
1010	De place nys nouzt zit yfounde
	At such a stede wold ic be brougt
	Dat ic myste wonye a stounde
	De fisschere seide ne drede be nouzt
	Ichot where is a roche rounde
1015	Wip ynne an hous also ywrou3t
	In he are doone in he mounds
	In be see deope in be grounde
149	V.
149	V.
149	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on
149	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo
149	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on
149 1195	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Jif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C.
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C. Do seide he for pe loue of one
	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C. Do seide he for pe loue of one Dat bouzte vs alle on pe tre
1195	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C. Do seide he for pe loue of one Dat bouzte vs alle on pe tre Brynge me to pat roche of stone
1195	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C. Do seide he for pe loue of one Dat bouzte vs alle on pe tre Brynge me to pat roche of stone Zif pat hit pi wille be
1195	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C. Do seide he for pe loue of one Dat bouzte vs alle on pe tre Brynge me to pat roche of stone Zif pat hit pi wille be De fisschere answered anone Whanne I pe lizt* day may ise Veteres ichulle do pe vp on
1195	V. Den seide he for pe loue of on Dat suffrede dep on pe Rode treo Bring me to pat Roche of ston Zif hit pi leoue wille beo De ffisschere seide be seint Jon Whon liht of day we mowen see Veteres schal i casten pe on And to pe Roche bringe pe C. Do seide he for pe loue of one Dat bouzte vs alle on pe tre Brynge me to pat roche of stone Zif pat hit pi wille be De fisschere answered anone Whanne I pe lizt* day may ise

Gregorius nimmt den Vorschlag des Fischers an. 159 148 R. He sayde per after I haue souzt [Fol. 113v] Dat place is nougt get y founde To swilk a stede I wolde ben brougt Der I myst leuyn a stounde 600 pe fysschere sayde dred be noust I knowe wher is a roche al rounde With inne as an hous y wrougt And in be see depe in begrounde Za quab he per after ich haue souzt De place is nouzt zete y founde 910 To swiche astede ich wald be brougt pat y mist liuen in astounde Zis quap be fischer drade be nouzt Y knowe a roche al ridi* rounde Der in ber is an hous y wrougt 915 Wel depe at be se grounde 148 A. 914* *i* ist < *r* gebessert. 149 Gregori sayde for Jesu* love** on 605 pat bougt vs alle vpon be tre bu brynge me to bat roche of ston Zyf bat it zoure wille be De fysschere answerde hym a non Whan we may be day lyst se 610 A payre of feteris I schal do be on And to bat roche I schal brynge be Gregorij seyd for loue of on pat dved on be rode tre Bring me to pat roche of ston Fischer 3if bi wille be 920 De fischer seyd bi seyn Jon When y list of day may se Feters ichil cast be opon And to pat roche bring y be statt ihū; R. 605** 1. love of on.

160 Gregorius läßt sich auf einem Meeresfelsen festschließen.

150 V.

De penaunt lay al night and spac

1200 Matins and ympnes bo
And preyede god to senden him hap
His penaunce wel forte do
His tables he per for 3at
A morwe po he scholde go

1205 And seppen po he wuste pat Ichot perfore him was ful wo

C.

Gregori lay al ny3t and spak
His orisouns and ympnes* bo
Bisou3t god to sende him hap
His penaunce wel to do
His tables per he for 3at

Amorwe po (he) sschold go
As tyme* so he wist pat
Ichot for pat him was wel wo

150 C. 1031* ist come zu ergänzen; R. 614* vgl. R. 321*;

151 V.

Do he was to be Roche i come I fetered and ful faste i bounde De keye was wel sone i nome

And in pe see icast to grounde
Gregori bad Jesu Marie sone
pat pe keye schulde neuere be founde
Er pat his soule weore i brouht a boue
pat sunne hedde ibrou3t to grounde

C.

Whan he was to be roche y come Der inne yveteret and ybounde De key was wel sone ynome

1035 De key was wel sone ynome And in be see icast astound Gregori bad Jesu godes sone [Fol. 160r2]

R.

150

Gregori lay al ny3t and spak
And sayde oresonis and ymnes mo*

He preyed god to sende hym hap
Hys penaunse wel to do
His tablis per he for 3at
Vpon pe morwen whan he scholde go
pat* sithen whan he wiste pat

620 Trewely perfore he was wel wo

Α.

925 De penaunt lay and nouzt no slepe
Bot bouzt on god bat sitt in trone
Dat he him sende gode hap
His penaunce wele for to done
His tables he per for zat

930 Amorwe when he schuld go
And when pat he was war of pat
Y wis him was swipe wo

R. 619* l. And.

151 R.

Whan he was to pat roche yeome He was feterid and y bounde De keye pe fysschere had sone ynome And in to pe see kest in astounde

Gregori preyed to Jesu [maries sone] for his moder

Dat pe keye schulde neuer be founde [love

To his soule were brouzt above

Dat with synne was brouzt to grounde

A.

Danne he was to be roche y come Y fetred and fast y bounde De keye was wel rabe ynome And cast Into be se grounde

935

Ho* ne sschold neuere be yfounde Fforte his soule were aboue

1040 Dat synne hadde ybrouzt to grounde

151 C. 1038* heo bezieht sich auf key C. 1035 (= ae. $c\bar{x}g$, f.); vgl. C. 385*.

V. 152 1215 Der Inne was his wonvenge Dat seuentene winter weoren agon Wip penaunce and gret fastinge [Fol. 47r1] To God of heuene he made his Mon Wip outen mete and monnes drinke Bote be deuh bat com of be ston 1220 De storie seib wib oute lesynge pat opur lyf ne liuede he non In be see was his wonynge Fforte VII^{ten} zeres were al agone Wip penaunce and grete fastynge To god of heuene he made his mone Wip oute mete and mannes drynk 1045 Bote as he gadrede of be stone De storie seyb wib oute lesynge Oper lif ne ladde he none

153 V. Here we schulle leten of Gregori Be teche we him bat made mon 1225 Herknep alle pat beop hendi Of a pope bat dizede bon His frendes weore for him sori Do his lyf dawes weren i don Buried he was so seib be stori To heuene wende his soule anon 1230 C. *Here schulde we lete gregory 1050 Bi teche we him to god pat made mone Herknep now pat beb hendy

Gregorij bisouzt crist

Dat pe keye schuld neuer be founde

Til forsope pat he wist

His soule wer out of sinne y bounde

152 R. Der in was his dwellynge 630 To seuentene wynter were agone ret penaunce and fastynge heuyn he made his mone Der in was his woniing To seuenten winter weren a gon Wip penaunce and gret fasting To god of heuen he made his mone Wip outen mete wip outen drink 945 Bot dewe pat fel on be marbel ston De stori seyt wip outen lesing Oper liif no ladde he non

153

940

R. fehlt.

A.

Now schal we lete gregorij
950 Bi take we him god pat made man
Herkenep alle pat bep hendi

Of pe pope pat deide at rome
His frendis for him were sory
Whan his lifdayes were ydone
Deed he was so seip pe story
To heuene he wende swipe sone

154

1235

V.

De Bisschopes pat weoren in pe lond Of strengpe and of gret autorite Weren i comen so seip pe song To Roome to pat heize Citee A Cardinal per spac a mong Schortliche he seide at wordes preo Ze witep wel hit mai not long Cristendom vnloked beo

C.

*Bisschopis pat weren in pat londe

Of streynghe and of* autorite
Were yeome so seip his songe

1060 To Rome to hat faire cite
De cardynales* hem spake among
Fforsohe hij* seip wip wordes fre
Ze witeh wel hit may nout longe
Holye churche vn loked be

Anopur per spac forte spede 1240 Dat wisest was of resun forte telle And bad pat me scholde taken hede Dat cristendom a doun ne felle Do pe apostles on eorpe eode De prettenpe was god him selue 1245 De pope is in his stude at neode De Cardinals beb pe apostles twelue

Of pe pope pat dyed pan
His frendes were for him sori
Do his liif days wer don
Ded he was so seyt pe stori
His soule went to heuen son

154

960

R. fehlt.

A.

De bischopes pat were of pat lond
And of grete autorite
To rome wer comen purch Godes sond
Into pat holi cite
A cardinal spac per among
And seyd schortliche att wordes pre
Wite 3e wele it may nou3t long
Cristendom vnloked be

154 C. 1057* vgl. V. 202*; C. 1058* nach dem Frz. scheint gret zu fehlen:

Vgl. T. 98,5

E les borjeis de la cite (vgl. C. 1060 i. Reim)

Ceauz de "greignor autorite" E les evesques d'environ.

C. 1061*, 1062*: Der Plural ist nach dem Französischen ausgeschlossen:

Vgl. T. 98,11

Un legat ilueques aveit Qui molt religios esteit Quant il furent tuit assemble C' il a premiers à tor parlé "Seignors", fait-il.

155

R. fehlt.

C.

An oper spak wordes for to spede

Dat wise was resons to telle

He bad hij sscholden nyme heede

Dat cristendome a downe ne felle

Whan be apostles on erb zede

He prettepe was god hym selue

De pope is in his stede at nede

De cardynals beb with him* twelue

155 C. 1072*: Das Frz. stützt *pe apostles* bei V. und A. Vgl. T. 99,15 Nos, qui noms de legat avomes

En lui de XII apostre somes.

156 V

But now of him is don be dede Lowe lyb loken in aston Ho schal be peple wissen and rede

Nou nis per pope in Rome non
Bi seche we God al forte spede
Ziuen vs grace to chesun vs on
As pe peple hap al nede
To speken and gouernen al cristendom

C.

Bot now is don of him be dede Loke he lyp lowe in ston

1075 Who schal be pupil wisse and rede [Fol. 160v1]

Now is in rome pope none

Bi seche we alle god to spede

He sende vs grace to cheose such on

As alle be world hadde* nede

1080 To helpe and strengp cristendome

157 V.

1255 De Cardinals to gedre come
Feire asembled weoren heo po
And bi souzte God pat made pe Mone
Heore elecciun wel forte do

A.

965 A noper spac for to spede
Dat wele coupe aresoun telle
And bad pat men schuld nim hede
Dat cristen dom nouzt doun felle
Tvelue apostles in erpe zede

[Fol. 6v]

970 De prittend was god him selue
De pope is in stede at nede
De cardinals be pe apostles tvelue

156

R. fehlt.

A.

Bot now of him* is don be dede
Lowe he lip loken in ston

975 Who may bat folk wisse and rede
Now pope in Rome haue we non
Biseche we God wele to spede
Our eleccioun wele to don
Also be warld hab alle nede

980 To help and ward cristendom

156 C. 1079* l. haß; alle sollte aus metrischen Gründen (4 Hbg.) hinter hadde (haß) stehen; A. 973* l.. hem.

157

	Ein	Engel	entscheidet	die	Wahl.
--	-----	-------	-------------	-----	-------

pat God hem sende grace sone

1260 Such an holy mon to vndur fo
pat worpi weore to ben in Rome
Cristendom to loken so

168

C.

De cardynals al to gedere come Iclepid al pei weren po Hij bisouzten god pat made mone Here elexioun wel to do

1085 pat he hem sende grace sone
An holy man to pider fo
pat dygne* were per to done**
And cristendome to loke to

158 V.

Heo leizen in affliccion De twelf Cardinals vchon

1265 De Bisschopes pat weren in he toun
Weoren wip hem out i gon
An Angel com from heuene a doun
Briht so sonne on Rouwel bon
And seide i mad is he Eleccioun

1270 De kyng of heuene hap chosun him on

C.

Hij leyen in afflexions*

De twelue cardinals echone

1090 De twelue cardinals echone
Bisschopes pat were of heiz tounes
Wip hem were alle y gone
An aungel cam from heuene adoune
Brizt and clere so cristal stone

1095 And seide ymade is be elexioun be kynge of heuene ymade hab one

159 V.

And bit 3e schulden sechen son Hit wolle ou alle turne to frame In al bis world so digne is non

A.

De cardinals al to gider come
Ensembled pai were alle po
And bisouzt god pat made mone
Anholi man to vnder fo

985 Dat digne were to ben in rome
Her leccioun wele to do
Dat to pe world toke zeme
And holi chirche loke to

157 C. 1087* vgl. T. 100,10:

E molt humlement li requierent Que il demonstrance lur face Qui "dignes" seit d' aver sa grace;

C. 1087** vgl. Diss. p. 34, c.)

158

R. fehlt.

A.

pai layen alle in affliccioun

990 De cardinals euerichon
De bischopes alle of pe toun
Wip hem weren ygon
An angel cam fram heuen adoun
Brizter pan pe rouwel bon

995 And seyd made is pis aleccioun
De king of heuen hap chosen zou on

158 C. 1089*: Die frz. Hss. stützen den Singular bei V. und A., vgl. T. 100,1 Faisons jeu e oreison

E seions en "afflixion"

Eg. 1845 Si firent grant processiun

E de lur cors "afflictiun".

1275	Pope to ben wip outen blame He wonep in a Roche of ston And Gregori hit is his name De see flod a bouten him is gon Wip penaunce he is woxen lame
1100	And bade 3e schulle him seche anone Ffor he sschal tornen oure* fame In al pe world nys now suche one Pope to be wipoute blame He wonep in a roche of stone And gregori is his name
160	V.
1280	po heo hedden i herd pe steuene Of pe angel pat doun was liht Heo ponkeden pe kyng of heuene
	Of al his swete muchele miht Messagers þ <i>er</i> weore seuene Vr lord tauhte hem þe wey ariht
1285	In to be lond heo wenten euene Der Gregori was Inne a liht
	C.
	Whan hij hadde herde be steuene
1105	Of pe aungel pat was doune lizt Hij ponkeden alle pe kynge of heuene
	Of his grace and muchel my3t
	Messagers hij sente seuene *God hem tau3t þe wey wel ri3t
	In to be lond hij wenten yuene
111 0	Der gregorie was inne ydizt
161	y.
	Beo be help of Marie sone
	Dat alle grace wot and con To be ffisschers hous heo come
	to po missonors mous moo come

Die Kardinäle suchen Gregorius.

170

A.

Ich bid 30u 3e seche anon
It comep 30u to miche frame
In pe world is swiche non

1000 To be pope wip outen blame
He wonep in a roche of ston
Gregorij it is his name
De salt seis about him gon*
Wip penaunce he is waschen clane*

159 C. 1098* l. zoure; vgl. auch Schreibungen wie ou = zou; C. 451; A. 1003* ist Präs. Plur., vgl. Diss. p. 55, Zeile 6; A. 1004 ist dem Sinn nach weit besser als V. 1278 (V. hat wohl die Assonanz n: m ausmerzen wollen).

160

R. fehlt.

A.

1005 pan pai hadde herd pe steuen
Of pe angel pat is sobrizt
A non pai ponked god of heuen
Of alle his michel holy mizt
Messangers pai senten seuenen*
1010 pe way token pai wel rizt
To pe toun pai zede wel euen
per gregorij was herberd anizt

160 C. 1108* vgl. T. 101: Deu pot Qui dreit veie les menot; A. 1009*: Das zweite en ist im Ms. unterpunktiert.

1290 Der Gregori herborwe nom
De Messagers herborwe askede sone
De fisschere anon to hem com
To him ichot heo weoren welcome
Spendyng i nou3 heo brouhten mid hom

C.

Bi helpe of god marie sone pat crafty is and wote and can To be fisscheris house hij come per gregori herborowe nam

1115 To him Ichot hij were wel come [Fol. 160 v2]
Ffor spendyng pat hij brouzt with ham

perfore hij hadden pe beter bone
po hij sscholden be wip him pan

162 V.

1295 De ffisschere hedde al day i bene
Vppon be see wib netes stronge
Der Inne he tok as ich wene
Ffissches bobe grete and longe
And bad be clerkes comen and seone

1300 Whuche fissches heo wolden fonde And he wolde wasschen hit clene And maken hit redi to hire honde

C.

1120 De fisscher alday hadde ybene
1120 In be se wib nettes stronge
Der ynne to takene as ic wene
Fissches grete smale and longe
He bad be clerkis come and sene
Which hij wolden vnder fonge

As hij wolden be fissches wassch iwis*
Cleue* and openen** to here honde

Zusatz: pe key ful out of pat fissch Rizto fore here alle honde

A.

Durch be grace of Jesu crist
Dat sent vertu in ston and gras

1015 So be fischers hous bai went wib list
De* gregori herberwed was
Dai asked him herberwe sone
Spending bai hadde anouz aplizt
Der fore him bouzt it was to done

1020 And herberwed hem bat ich nizt

161 A. 1016* l. per.

162

R. fehlt.

A.

In be se wip nettes strong
And ber he toke fisches bre
Dat were bobe gret and long

1025 De fischer bad hem com and se
Wat fische bai wold fond
Wel feir it schuld y di3t be
And y opened to her hond

¹⁶² C. 1125* iwis statt C. 1126* cleue (l. clene) erklärt sich durch den unoriginellen Zusatz C. 1127, 1128; C. 1126** openen ist wohl als open hem aufzufassen.

Die	Kardir	عاقد	hei	dem	Fischer.
DIC	Karun	lait	Der	uem	r ischer.

174	Die Kardinäle bei dem Fischer.
163	v.
1305	Dere pe ffissches alle lye De beste ichot heo nomen hem to And bed him sepe hit to pleye And boylen hit in wateres two De ffisschere fond per inne a keye Do he pe wombe scholde vndo
1310	He wende Gregori weore feye Forzeten he was pat com po
1130 1135	Dere pe fissches al leye De best ichot hij chosen hem to De fisscher him openep* on his pley** And boylep hem* in water so De fisschere fonde per inne pe keye Whan he pe wombe hadde vndo He wende gregori were veye
164	Fforgeten him he hap forte po
1315	Do heo hedden i souped euerichon And gladet weren in pat niht De ffisschere asked hem a non To what lond heo hedden i tiht Heo seiden longe we habben i gon Aftur a penaunt i souht ful riht He wonep in a Roche of ston We nutep where he is Inne a liht
1140	Do hij hadde souped euerichen And gladde were of pat nyzt De fisschere axip ham anone To what contrey hij hadden tizt Hij seiden longe habbe we gon After a penaunt schort* forp rizt Dat wonep in aroche of stone

R. fehlt.

A.

Der pe fisches alle lay

1030 De best of alle pai chosen to

And bad men schuld him sepe and play

And boile him in water po

De fischer fond per in a keye

When pe wombe was vndo

1035 And pouzt pat gregori was faye

And per fore him was ful wo

163 C. 1131* openeß wird durch das Frz. gestützt:
Vgl. T. 102,4

Choisir lur rova del meilor

C'il ont es lit tot le plus chier

E le greignor à lur manger

E l'oste prient que ,,l' ovrist''.

C. 1131** pley = 'to boil' ist bei C. als Substantiv aufgefaßt und offenbar mißverstanden worden. Ob die Vorlage pe f. openeb him to pleye gelesen hat? C. 1132* l. him.

164

R. fehlt.

A.

And were glad of pat ni3t
pe fischer asked hem anon

1040 To what lond pai hadden ti3t
pai seyden: Long haue we gon
After apenaunt y sou3t ri3t
pat wonep in a roche of ston
We not where he is ali3t

pan bai hadde soped euerichon

164 C. 1142* muß aus souht (V., A.) verschrieben sein;
vgl. T. 103,11 C' il li ont conté maintenant
,,Qu' il quercient un penéant"
Qui est en un roche de mer
Mais il ne sievent o trover

176	Die Kardinäle erfahren Gregorius' Aufenthaltsort.
165	v.
	In Rome pope nis per non
1 320	De grace of heuene on him is liht
	We scholden wip vs bringen him hom
	Zif we mihten of him haue a siht
	De ffisschere seide beo seint Jon
	To him ich con techen a riht
1325	I dude him in a Roche of ston
	Ich wene a lyue nis he not 3it
	C.
1145	In Rome pope nys pere none
	De grace of god is on him list
	We sscholden with vs brynge him home
	Zif we mysten on him haue sist
4450	De fisscher swore bi pe lord seynt Jon
1150	To him ic can teche a rigt
	Ich brouzt him to pat roche al on Ich wene on lyue nys he no wizt
	Ten wene on Tyde nys ne no wrat
166	V.
	per ich him feterde and faste bond
	He soffrede me and stille lay
4000	De keyze wip myn owne hond
1330	In to be see i caste a way
	Lo here an auenture strong
	Forsope as ich ow telle may
	Wip Inne a ffisch pe keye i fond
	not ich in he see cauhte to day
	pat ich in pe see cauhte to day
	C.
	C. Der ic him veterede and bond
1155	C. Der ic him veterede and bond He soffrede alle and stille lay
11 55	C. Der ic him veterede and bond He soffrede alle and stille lay De key wip myne owne hond [Fol. 161r1]
1155	C. Der ic him veterede and bond He soffrede alle and stille lay De key wip myne owne hond In to pe se I kast a way [Fol. 161r1]
11 55	C. Der ic him veterede and bond He soffrede alle and stille lay De key wip myne owne hond [Fol. 161r1]
11 55	Der ic him veterede and bond He soffrede alle and stille lay De key wip myne owne hond In to pe se I kast a way Lo heere he seyde ameruaile strong

R. fehlt.

Α.

1045 Inrome pope is per non
Loue of god on him is list
We schuld wip ous bring him hom
Zif we mist of him haue sist
pe fischer swore bi seyn Jon
1050 Pider y can sou wisse arist
Y broust him to pat roche of ston
O liue no wot ich him no wist

166

R. fehlt.

A.

Der ich him feterd fast and bond He me suffred and stille lay

1055 And be keye wib mi rizt hond In to be se y cast oway

Ende von Ms. A.

Die Kardinäle fahren zu dem Felsen.

178

V.

167 1335 De keyze he schewed hem ful sket per of heo hedden Jove and blis De ffisschere on his feire feet De lok schutte ful faste i wis Seppen per Inne ich him lek Seuentene winter i gon hit is 1340 To him tok ich neuer kep Der of ichaue i don a mis

R. fehlt.

168 Do seide a clerk for bi tibinge Ffisschere i blessed mote bou be 1345 Zif þou woldest vs þider bringe We wol be give gold and fe Do seide he on his plevinge Zyf ze wolleb fare wib me To Morwe in be Morweninge Zif he beo alvue ze schule him se 1350 R. fehlt. 168 C. 1171* vgl. T. 104,16: Enprès ce si li ont prié Oue il les conduie al rocher E il li doiront bon luier

V.

169

Do be niht was al a gon De fisschere made a bot ful 3are And seide comeb wib me vchon Zif ze wolleb wib me fare

Wib him heo wenten sone a non 1355 In to his bot wip outen care And brouhte hem to be Roche ston* And Gregori heo founden pare

R. fehlt.

C.

De key he sschewip hem wel sket per of hij hadden ioye and blisse pe fetres on his fayre fete pat lok ic made fast y wys

Seppe per inne ich him self let*
Seue* 3ere a gone hit is
To him no toke ic seppe kep
Derof ich habbe y done amys
A. zu Ende.

167 C. 1165* vgl. Diss. p. 37, t: p: k, b.); C. 1166* l. Seueten; vgl. T. 104,3 Quar plus de XVII anz i a

Eg. 1913 Dis e set anz sunt acumpli

168 C.

po seide a clerk for þi tyþinge

1170 Ffysschere iblessed mote þou be

*Zif þou wost vs þider brynge
Ichulle þe zeue gold and fe
Zus he seide on my pleyinge

To morwe in be mornynge Zif he lyueb 3e schullen him se

Zif ze woleb fare wib me

A. zu Ende.

Eg. 1925 Tant li donent de lur deniers K il les meine uolentiers

169 C.

Whan be nyst was all a gone
A bote be fisschere he* gan sare
And seide comeb forb vchon

Wip him hij wenten sone anone
In to his bote with oute care
He brouzt hem to pat roche o(f)ston
And gregori hij founden pare

A. zu Ende.

169 C. 1178* l. hem; V. 1357* l. of ston.

180 Gregorius vernimmt die Kunde v. seiner Wahl zum Papst.

170	ν.
	A Clerk to him dunward spac
1360	To wite 3if he weore a lyue
	Do be be be bet
	Forsope i sigge he was ful blype
	To him heo comen per he sat
	De tipinge heo brouhten him swipe
1365	Hou pat god hedde i ziuen him hap
	Of Rome to ben pope and syre
	C.
1185	A clerk to him vpward spake
	To wite where* he were on lyue
	Whan be penaunt herd bat
	He hem answered and was fol blibe
	To him hij comen pere he sat
1190	Hij tolden him be tipynge swipe
	Dat god grauntep him pat stat*
	At Rome to be in pope sybe*
4774	Y
171	V.
171	And seyde vr lord hap be gret
171	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet
171 1370	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let Dat made al pis world of nouht
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let Dat made al bis world of nouht Di see in Rome is i set
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A zeynes him may beo no let Dat made al pis world of nouht Di see in Rome is i set A zeyn be lord al redi i wrouht
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wib help of God and bider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let Dat made al bis world of nouht Di see in Rome is i set A 3eyn be lord al redi i wrouht C.
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A zeynes him may bee no let Dat made al pis world of nouht Di see in Rome is i set A zeyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret
1370	And seyde vr lord hap be gret Dorwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wib help of God and bider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let Dat made al bis world of nouht Di see in Rome is i set A 3eyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret Drou3 be* aungel we habbib be sou3t
	And seyde vr lord hap be gret porwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A zeynes him may beo no let pat made al pis world of nouht bi see in Rome is i set A zeyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret prouz be* aungel we habbip be souzt To Rome sschaltou ben yuet [Fol. 161r2]
1370	And seyde vr lord hap be gret porwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let pat made al pis world of nouht bi see in Rome is i set A 3eyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret prou3 be* aungel we habbip be sou3t To Rome sschaltou ben yuet [Fol. 161r2] Wip helpe of god and puder ybrou3t
1370	And seyde vr lord hap be gret porwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A zeynes him may beo no let pat made al pis world of nouht bi see in Rome is i set A zeyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret prouz be* aungel we habbib be souzt To Rome sschaltou ben yuet [Fol. 161r2] Wip helpe of god and buder ybrouzt Azeynest him may be no lette
1370	And seyde vr lord hap be gret porwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A 3eynes him may beo no let pat made al pis world of nouht bi see in Rome is i set A 3eyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret prou3 be* aungel we habbip be sou3t To Rome sschaltou ben yuet [Fol. 161r2] Wip helpe of god and puder ybrou3t A3eynest him may be no lette pat pis world hap made of nou3t
1370	And seyde vr lord hap be gret porwh an angel we han be souht To Rome schaltou ben i fet Wip help of God and pider i brouht A zeynes him may beo no let pat made al pis world of nouht bi see in Rome is i set A zeyn be lord al redi i wrouht C. Hij seiden oure lord hap be gret prouz be* aungel we habbib be souzt To Rome sschaltou ben yuet [Fol. 161r2] Wip helpe of god and buder ybrouzt Azeynest him may be no lette

170 R.

To hym he cam per he sat [Fol. 114r]
De tydyng he telde hym wel swythe

635 How god hym hadde sent grace and hap Of rome to ben pope pat tyde

A. zu Ende.

170 C. 1186* = whether; vgl. T. 1051,1 Saver se il encore vesquist; C. 1191* vgl. Diss. p. 37, c.); C. 1192* l. to be pope and syre, da syre im Frz. als Reim gesichert ist:

Vgl. Eg. 1953 (T. weicht ab) Venez od nus a rome "sire"

Kar tuz le pople vus desire.

Siehe auch Diss. p. 41,8.)

171

640

R.

He sayde pat god hath pe (y)gret
Be his angel we hauen pe south
To rome pu schalt ben fet
With help of god and thedir y brouzt
Ffor ageyn hym may ben no let
Dat al pis world hath mad of nouzt
Din sete is now in rome set

A zens be wel redely wrouzt

A. zu Ende.

171 C. 1194* vgl. T. 106,9: "Uns" angels en fist le menage (s. V. 1368) Eg. 1970 par "son" angele demeinement (s. R. 638).

182	Gregorius verläßt den Felsen.	
172	v.	
1375	Heo seide stille her wol i beo	
	Bi god þat made vs alle sounde	
	Fforte pat I pe keize may seo	[Fol. 47r2]
	Dat in be see was cast to grounde	
	Heo tolden him in a luytel prowe	
1380	On what maner heo was i founde	
2000	He wuste him self pat sope on Rowe	
	Dat god of sunne him hedde vnbounde	
	C.	
	He seide here ic* chille byleue**	
	Bi god þat is kyng of mounde	
	For to pat ich be keye heue*	
	Dat in be se was cast to grounde	
1205	Hij tolden him in alitel prewe	
	*How be keye was yfounde	
	Hij wisten and seyden be sobe sawe	
	Of sunnes god him hadde vn bounde	
173	V. fehlt.	
1.0	C.	
	*He pankep god pat sittip in throne	
1210		
1210	Of care and sorwe nvs me noust	
	Of care and sorwe nys me nougt Lord of heuene to be ich mone	
	Lord of heuene to be ich mone	
	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt	
	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome	
1215	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt	
	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis	
1215	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is*	
	Lord of heuene to be ich mone pat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V.	
1215	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston	
1215 174	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston As god him hedde i sent his sonde	
1215	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston As god him hedde i sent his sonde Ffeble he was mihte he not gon	
1215 174	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Ober weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston As god him hedde i sent his sonde Ffeble he was mihte he not gon Heo beeren him wip heore honde	
1215 174	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston As god him hedde i sent his sonde Ffeble he was mihte he not gon Heo beeren him wip heore honde A bab heo maden him a non	
1215 174	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston As god him hedde i sent his sonde Ffeble he was mihte he not gon Heo beeren him wip heore honde A bab heo maden him a non Dat he weore strong and mihte stonde	
1215 174	Lord of heuene to be ich mone Dat I schal hennes now be brouzt And be maked pope of Rome Oper weys was my bouzt* ywis As bu wolt lord be hit sone So be bi wille fulfillid as rizt is* V. He wende out of be Roche of ston As god him hedde i sent his sonde Ffeble he was mihte he not gon Heo beeren him wip heore honde A bab heo maden him a non	ınde

172

R.

Dan sayde gregori with lowe hert fre I wil nouzt fro his place gone
Vn to I may hat keye se
Dat was kast in to hat see fome
Dei telden hym in alitel throwe

650 How pat keye was founde

Anon he seye hir wordis trewe

pat god hym hadde of his sunnis vn bounde

A. zu Ende.

172 C. 1201* ist wohl *ic stille* zu lesen (vgl. V.); *t* und *c* sind sehr leicht in me. Hss. zu verwechseln; C. 1201** l. *bylaue*; C. 1203* l. *haue*; vgl. auch

T. 106,21 Il respont: Ja ne me moverai, Quar la clef de celz ferges "n'ai" Qui fu en cele mere getee

C. 1206* vgl. T. 107,1 Conte li ont cum la troverent.

173

R. fehlt.

A. zu Ende.

173 C. 1209* vgl. Eg. 1993 Saint Gregorie deu en mercie Ki ses pechurs pas ne ublie; C. 1214* scheint im Reim gestanden zu haben; C. 1216* statt as rizt is möchte ich and wrouzt setzen; vgl. auch Diss. p. 28,4.)

174

R.

¹⁷⁴ R. 653* out? stark beschädigt; V. 1389* = one seinzig, allein".

1230

C.

He wente oute of pe roche of stone
As god him hadde ysent his sonde
Ffeble he was my3t he nou3t gone
1220 Hij ladden him bitwene here honde
To pe fisschers hous hij wenten sone
And out of water comen to londe
A bap hij maden per anone
And seruep him to fote and honde

Gregori nolde not wende
Bote he his tables mihte haue
And seide lord pou hem me sende
As pou madest sonne schinen on schawe

(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe fehlt.)

C.

1225 Gregori nold penne wende
Bot he my3t his tables haue
Hij* seide oure lord pe** hem sende
As pou dost schew sonne and schawe
And bu madest tree to bende

1395 De tables fond he wel sone
Der he hem for 3at as he lay
He pat made sonne and Mone
Hedde hem loked to pat day
Denne tok he pe wey to Roome
1400 Forsope as ich ow telle may
Monie was glad of pat come
Dat werede bobe fouh and gray

Drou3* to bere lef and hawe Ar to morwe come to hende* To fynde my tables er hit dawe

	Gregorius zieht nach Rom.	185
660	To be fysscheris hous	
	A. zu Ende.	
175		
	R.	
	Gregori nolde nou3t þ	
	To his tablis of yvori w	
	Lord Jesu he sayde pu hem	
	As pu doos pe sunne schadw	
	(Die zweite Hälfte dieser Strophe fehlt.)	
	A. zu Ende.	
he stat	75 Der Zusammenhang (vgl. C. 1232) verlangt C. t hij und C. 1227** þu oder me statt þe; C. 1230* viel n gemeint (Horstmann); C. 1231* ist häufige Schrede.	leicht
176	R.	
665	De tablys fond pei wel so	
	Der [he h] hym seluy n it had	
	He pat is kyng of sunne	
	Hath loked [hen] per to in	4/ 3
670	Dan token pei pe wey to rome [Fol. 1]	14 V]
670	Wel trewely as I 30w her say Alle men weren glad of his come	
	Dat werid clothis of red and of grey	
	par word distilled for the or sicy	

186 Die Wunder bei Gregorius' Ankunft in Rom.

De Twelue Cardinals i lome
Beeden to God þat ilke day

To 3iuen heore Messagers soone
Grace to gon þe rihte way

A. zu Ende.

177 \mathbf{V}_{\cdot} Do he be Cite mihte i seo To be eorbe he fel adoun Preveres he per made preo 1410 To God he seide an Orisoun Lord bou graunte me my bone Zif I at Rome pope schal beo As bou art trewe kyng in trone Let not cristendom vnloked beo €. Whan he pat cite myst ise Akene* he felle pere a doune Preiers he made bere bre To god and seyde an orisoun* Lord abone graunte bou me 1245 As bu art worbi kynge with crowne Zif ic pope of Rome sschal be Let cristendom nouzt falle a doun

1415 V.

1415 De Miracles þat þere weore i spronge po he furst to Rome com
No Clerk may telle wiþ tonge
Of summe forsoþe tellen i con
pe Bellen a zeynes him alle Ronge
1420 Wiþ outen hond legginge of Mon
po seiden boþe olde and zonge
He þat was seek al hol bi com

[Fol. 161 v1]

C.

Hij souzten and founden be tables sone He hadde for zeten hem as he lay

1235 De heye kyng pat made mone
Hem hadde ilokyd to pat day
Do hij token pe weye to Rome
Ywis as ic 30w telle may
Mony on was glad of his come

pat wereb bobe fou and grave

177 R.

1240

Whan he pat cyte myʒtte se On his kneis he fel per doun

675 Preyeris many (on) per made he
To god he sayde many on oresun
Lord pat grace pu graunte me
As [fader] pu art fader and kyng in trone
Zyf I schal pope of rome be
Late noust cristendom fallen doune

A. zu Ende.

177 C. 1242* möchte ich Verschreibung aus aknene annehmen; C. 1244* vgl. T. 108,23 Gregoire descendi à pié Si a Deu humlement prié

T. 109,1 A Dame-Deu "oreison" fist.

Eg., weicht von hier an gänzlich ab, um zu einem erbaulichen Schluß überzuleiten.

178 R.

De grete myrakelis þat þer spronge Ffirst whan he to rome cam No clerk can tellen with tunge And zit of sum I haue herd and can

De bellis alle azens hym runge
With oute ony stering of man
Der myztte men sen bothe elde and zonge
He pat was sek hol an . . . b . . . m

C.

De miracles hat her first spronge

When hat he to Rome come
No clerk may telle with tonge
Of somme ic haue iherd and con
De bellen alle agen hym ronge
Wib oute draugt of any mon

1255

Der mygt yseo bob olde and gonge
Dat sike were hole bicome

179 V. Heo brouhten him to be Moodur chirche Dat was hed of cristendom 1425 And gonne be seruyse forte worche And sacrede him to pope a non Der was mony a lord riche In clopes of gold alle bi gon De Emperour gon to him strike 1430 And sette him in his see anon C. Hij brougten him to be moder chirch* Dat is heued of cristendome Hij gonne be seruyse forto werche And sacreden him to pope anone 1260 Der was many ariche sscherche* And clopes al wip gold bigon

180 V.

Dat schal ben lastynge ay
Whon me schal pope in Roome make
De Emperour pat ilke day
De see him schal per bi take
De Mon het lineb in Godus lay

1435 De Mon pat liuep in Godus lay
And his sunnes wol forsake
De kyng of heuene pat wel may
Bring him to Joye pat neuer schal slake

De Emperoure gan to him sterche

In his sege he sette him on

A. zu Ende.

179										I	₹.									
				٠										٠		*		cl	air	che
690	•	•	•		•	٠					•				•		•	•	•	•
	•	•	٠	•	•	•	٠		٠					٠		•	٠		•	•
	•		•	٠		٠	•	•	•	٠		•		•		٠			•	n
							L	üc	ke	iı	m	M	s.							
	•	•	٠	•	•	•	•	٠	•	•	٠		٠	•	•	٠	•	٠	•	•
	•	٠	•	٠	٠	•	•	•	٠	٠	•	•	٠	٠	٠	•	•	٠	•	•
	•		•	٠	٠	•	•	•	٠	•	٠		•	٠	٠	٠		•	•	
	•	٠	•	•	٠		•						٠		•			٠		

A. zu Ende.

179 C. 1257* zu den Reimen vgl. Diss. p. 51,3.); C. 1261* scheint aus clerke verderbt zu sein.

180									R.							
	٠		•					•								
	٠	٠	٠	•		•			٠		•	٠	٠		•	٠
=00	•	٠	٠	•	٠	٠	•		٠	٠	•	٠				
700	4	٠	٠	٠	٠				im			٠	٠	٠	٠	٠
	•	•	•	٠	•	•		٠	٠	٠		٠	•	٠	٠	٠
	•	٠	•	•	•		٠	٠	•	٠		•				
	•	٠		•	٠			٠		٠				٠	٠.	
	•	•	٠	٠	Е				Ms			٠	•	٠	ak	e

190	Die Mutter kommt als Büßerin nach Rom.
1265	C. Dat sschal be and lastep* ay When me sschal in Rome pope make
1270	De Emperoure pat ilke day His sege him schal wip honden take De man pat leuep in godes lay And his synnes hap forsake Kyng of heuene wel he may Lete his synnes al aslake
181	v.
181 1440	Do was Gregori pope in Rome Dat er hedde iben a kniht Til his lyf dayes weren i done He serued god wip al his miht
	Do was Gregori pope in Rome Dat er hedde iben a kniht Til his lyf dayes weren i done

182	С.
	*In þat tyme he was pope
	Of al pe world as y say pe
	And sate at Rome in his cope
	To assoyli pat per be
1285	*De lady his moder here bipouzt
	Ffor her synnes grete hadden ibe
	De pope of Rome sone heo souzt
	He sscholde here assoile and make fre
102	Y

To Rome a ladi was icome
Penaunce for hire sunne to take
porwh god pat semely sit aboue
Hire soule pes with him to make
pe pope hire vndurstod wip loue

A. zu Ende.

180 C. 1265* scheint aus laste und abgekürztem p^{er} zusammengezogen zu sein.

Gregori was pope in Rome
Eorl he hadde ibe and kny3t

1275 Fforte his lifdayes were idone
He seruyde god wip alle his my3t
Dis geest drawip to ende sone
Dat ic haue iseide with resoun ri3t
As al sschal pat is vnder mone

1280 Kynge quene and vche awi3t

A. zu Ende.

182

V. fehlt.

A. u. R. zu Ende.

182 C. 1281*: Zum Anfang der Strophe vgl. T. 111,22:

Au tans que sains Gregoire tint

Le cure des ames del monde;

C. 1285* bis 1288 scheint späterer Zusatz zu sein, vgl. Diss.
p. 30, p. 30, 10.) sowie die folg. Strophe.

183

R. zu Ende.

For hire sunnes deal gon hee* take He wuste he was hire owne sone Of sikyng miht he neuer slake

183 C. 1289* nach T. 111,24 Se mut ,,une" molt riche doune ist ,,a" lady (s. V.) zu lesen;

C. 1296* vgl. T. 113,7 Quant li Apostoiles l' entent
Si sospira parfondement:
Bien sot que ce sa mere esteit
Que la verté en oieit;

V. 1452* das letzte e ist < o korrigiert.

184 V.

1455 De ladi at pe pope foot
Maad hire clene him bi fore
Do wuste he wel and vndurstod
Dat he was of pat wommon i bore
He bad hire ben blipe of mod

1460 Icham pin owne and to be swore Lord pi grace is euer ful god pou woldest not we weore for lore

A. u. R. zu Ende.

*De pope was wys of resoun
Penaunce he dude his Modur take

1465 He* let hire pruyde fallen a doun
Londes and rentes heo dude forsake
An hous of Ordre in pe toun
To his Moder he lette make
Dat zit stondep of Religioun

1470 De Nonnes werep pe clopus blake

185 V. 1463* bis 1470 wird durch das Frz. gestützt und zwar durch die Handschrift B² (s. Einl. § 2).

Luzarche p. 115,11 Selonc sa bonne conscience

Si a enjoint penitence E mist l' a en une maison E dames de "religioun"

(vgl. V. 1469 im Reim);

V. 1465* l. heo; C. 1307* l. heo (fem. Sg.) vgl. C. 841*.

C.

To Rome pat* lady was y come
Penaunce for hir synnes to take
Drou3 god pat semeli si3t aboue
Here soule clene for to make
De pope hir vnderfeng with loue
And here synnes per to abate

And knew pat he was here sone
*Of sykynge my3t he neuer late

C.

De lady atte be popes fete*

Made here mone hym bifore

He bouzte he wold here synn

He bouzte he wold here synnes bete*

And bad here be blipe of mode
Icham by sone and to be yeoren
Lord bi mystes beb wel gode
*Nostou noust how ic was borne

184 C. 1297* l. o; C. 1299* l. o; C. 1304* ist sinnlos. Von hier ab ändert der Schreiber den Text gänzlich um, wahrscheinlich um auf derselben Pergamentseite noch zum Schluß zu kommen.

185

C.

And seide modir pu myst be glad Hij* lete here prude falle a doun And dude alle pat here sone badde And seruep god wip al here myst

1310 Churche louep and pore men

Here soule heo makep clere and brist

So mote we alle do Amen.

Explicat vita sci Gregorie ppe. Ende von Ms. C.

A. u. R. zu Ende.

186

V.

Alle po* pat sunfol ben
Beo pis storie newe i wrouht
Heer ze mowe pe sope i seon
Dat God ou nulle for zete nouht
Zif ze wolleb ou make clene

Jif ze wollep ou make clene
And to him tornen al zoure pouht
In to heuene schulle ze teon
To God pat al pis world hap wrouht

186 V. 1471* scheint aus to verschrieben zu sein.

*Wip wit and wille and herte ymaked**

1480 For zif vs lord al vre mis pouht
As pou alle ping hast i schaped*
Atte doome for zite vs nouht
Vre soules to heuene take
As pou hast vs deore abouht

1485 Di Merci we asken erli and late
Nou* at vr ende whan we bep brouht

187 V. 1479*: Es bleibt dem Leser überlassen, Subjekt und Prädikat zu ergänzen; V. 1479** l. *mate* "schachmatt, niedergedrückt". V. 1481* l. *ischape*; vgl. Diss. p. 46,¹⁰.) petit; V. 1486* *nou* ist überflüssig; der Sinn ist "für unsere letzte Stunde".

Ichaue i spoken wordes swete*

Dat ich of pe pope con

Hou from bale him com bote

1490 Hou he was bi zeten and of whom

And hou him was bi tauht to loke

Holichirche and cristendom

God graunte vs alle pat we mote

Vr lyf wel ende so dude pat mon

188 V. 1487* l. s(w)ote vgl. V. 644 im Reim.

189

V.

*Alle pat herden pis storie rede
Wip herte and deuocioun
And in herte taken heede
Wip good Mencioun
pe pope hap granted hem to mede

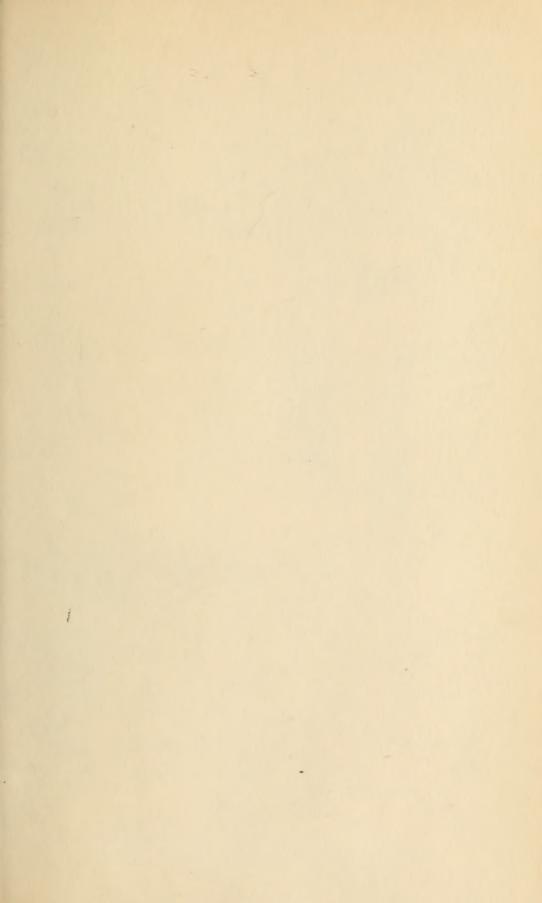
*And hundred dawes to pardoun

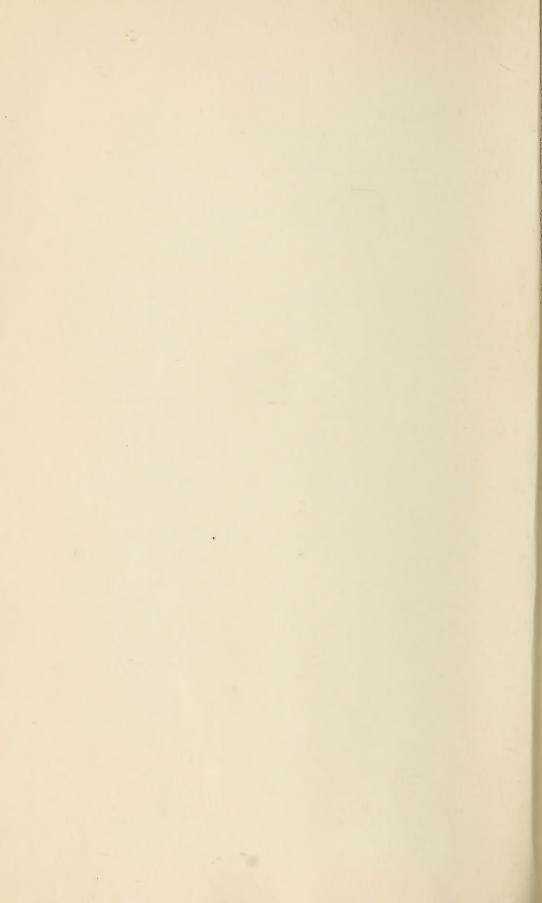
Ende von Ms V.

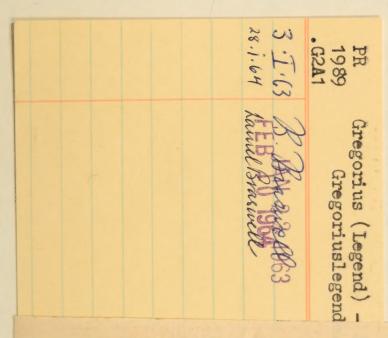
189 V. 1495* ff. Die Ablaßzusicherung am Schluß, die sich oft als Zusatz von katholischen Gebeten, Stoßseufzern usw. findet, kann natürlich erst später, nach dem Bekanntwerden der Legende, hinzugefügt worden sein.

V. 1500* l. an = ,ein.









Gregorius (Legend) - Die mittelenglische Gregoriuslegende.

PONTIFICAL INSTITUTE
OF MEDIAEVAL STUDIES
59 QUEEN'S PARK
TORONTO 5, CANADA

23502.

Soeben erschien:

A MODERN ENGLISH GRAMMAR

On Historical Principles

by

Otto Jespersen, Ph. D., Lit. D.

Part II:

Syntax. First volume.

8º. geh. 9 M., Leinwandband 10 M.

Gleichzeitig wurde von

Part I: Sounds and Spellings.

8°. geh. 8 M., Leinwandband 9 M. ein unveränderter Neudruck ausgegeben.

Soeben erschienen:

- Felicia Dorothea Hemans' Lyrik. Eine Stilkritik von W. Ledderbogen. (Kieler Studien zur Englischen Philologie, herausgegeben von F. Holthausen, N. F. 4.) 8°. geh. 4 M. 40.
- Der Melancholikertypus Shakespeares und sein Ursprung von G. A. Bieber. (Anglistische Ärbeiten, herausgegeben von L. L. Schücking, 3.) 8°. geh. 2 M. 30.
- Die Erzählungen der Mary Shelley und ihre Urbilder von M. Vohl. (Anglistische Arbeiten, herausgegeben von L. L. Schücking, 4.) 8°. geh. 4 M. 20.
- Christopher Anstey und der "New Bath Guide". Ein Beitrag zur Entwicklung der englischen Satire im 18. Jahrhundert von W. Maier. (Anglistische Forschungen, herausgegeben von J. Hoops, 39.) 8°. geh. 5 M. 60.
- Medicina de quadrupedibus an early M. E. version with introduction, notes, translation und glossary by J. Delcourt. (Anglistische Forschungen, herausgegeben von J. Hoops. 40.) 8°. geh. 2 M. 40.